



Hetubindutika of Bhatta Arcata with the Sub-Commentary entitled

Aloka of Durveka Misra.

Baroda : Oriental Institute 1949

(Gaekwad's Oriental Series, CXIII)

Provided by Helmut Krasser, Wien

## Revisions:

- 2020-07-31: TEI encoding by mass conversion of GRETIL's Sanskrit corpus

# Text

srimadarcataviracita || hetubindutika || namah sarvajñaya ||

[jīnanamaskarena mangalam ]

yah sañjatamahakrpo vyaśaninam tratum samagram janam,  
pūnyajñanamayam[1]pracītya vipulam hetum vidhūtasramah |  
krtsnājñeyavisarppi[nirmalataraprajñoda]yadrim srito  
loke harddatamopaho jinaravirmurdhna namasyami tam || 1 ||

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[1] punya- : prastuta-

[dharmakirtivacasam sarasatamatvakhyapanam | ] varam  
hidharmakirttesucarvitesv api carvanam[2]| nispidita'pi  
mrdvi[ka madhuryam hi jaha]ti kim ? || 2 ||

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[2] carcitesvapi carvanam -- t.

[svalaghavam prakhyapya granthavivaranapratijñā | ]  
nyayamarggatarudham jagad ekatra yanmatih |  
jayet tasya kva gambhira giro 'ham jadadhīh kva ca ? || 3 ||

tathapi mandamatayah santi matto ['pi kecana | yanuddīsyā] mayapy esa  
hetubindur vibhajate || 4 ||[adivakyasya prayojanaprakatanam | ]  
parokse -- [tt. 355b.] ty adina prakaranāmbhe prayojanam aha | tac  
ca[3]srotṛjanapravṛtī artham itikecit | tad ukta[m -- sarvasyaiva  
hisa]strasya karmano va'pi kasyacit | yavat prayojanamnoktamtat  
tat kena grhyatam || [s. 1.12.] iti | tad ayuktam[4]| yato 'sya  
prakaranasyedam prayojanam iti [pradarsane prayo]janavisesam prati  
upayam prakaranasya niscītanupaye {p. 2.1} pravṛtīyasambhavad  
preksavatam tadarthitaya[5]pra[karanasravanadau pravṛtīh] [s.  
2a] syad iti tadabhidhanasyarthavatta[6]varnyate | na caitad[7]yuktam |  
yatah preksavatam pravṛtīh prayojanarthinam  
tadupaye[8]tadbhavanīscīyat[9]| yatha kṛsiva[ladinam sasya]dy  
upaye bijadava'bījadīvivekena'vadhṛtabījadībhavanam | anyatha hy  
anīscītopayanam upeyarthanam [t. 206b.] pravṛttau preksavattaiva  
hīyeta | upeye tu [bhavīni prama]navyaparāsambhavad anīscīye 'pi  
vīvecītopayah pratībandhavaīkalyayor āsambhāve `yogyam etad vīvakṣitam  
karyam nīspadayitum' iti sam[bhavanāya pravṛttau] preksavat

tato na hiyeran | niscayas ca pramanad eva | na ca prayojanavakyasya  
pramanyam asti, sabdanam bahirarthe pratibandhabhavad |  
vivaksayam [tasya pramanye 'pi yatha]vastupravrttiniyamabhavad  
na tatah prakaranasya prayojanavise(se)sam prati upayataniscayah  
samasti | na hi ye yatha [s. 2b.] yam artham vivaksanti te tathaiva tam  
anu[tisthanti vi]samvadanabhiprayanam  
anyatha'bhidhayanyathapravrttidarsanal loka sarvatranasvasat |  
prayojanavisesopanyasat prakaranasya tadupayata[visayah  
samsayah ja]nyate tatas[10]tadbhavanirdharanaya[11]krsivalader  
iva bijad avadhrtaye pravrttir yukteti cet; na,  
prayojanavisesopayatasamsayasya tadabhidha[nat prag api] bhavad |  
tatsadhakabadhakapramanabhava tasya[12]nyayaprapratvat |  
anumanadivyutpattiyarthanam ca prakarananam darsanat kim  
asyanuma[navyutpadanam pra]yojanam anyad va, na va kiñcid apity evam  
rupas ca samsayah prak pravarttamanah kena nivaryeta | api ca kim  
idam nisprayojanam, uta prayojana[vat, asmad abhima]tena va prayojanena  
tadvad iti jijñāsah pravrttisambhave vyartha eva  
prayojanavakyopanyasah | [s. 3a.] tasmad `yat prayojanarahitam vakyam,  
tadartho va, na tat preksavata"rabhyate kartum pratipadayitum va |  
tadyatha [t. 207a.] {p. 3.1} dasadadimadivakyam kakadanta[pariksa  
ca | nisprayojanam cedam] prakaranam tadartho va' iti  
vyapakanupalabdhyā pratyavatisthāmanasya tadasiddhatodbhavanartham  
adau prayojanavakyopanyasah |[prakaranatadabhidheyayoh prayojanacinta  
] tatra tadvyutpadanartham iti vakyena svayam asya prakaranasya  
prayojanam aha | yathasvam abhidheyapratitir hi vakyasya prayojanam | tac  
cehasti padanam avantaravakyanam ca parasparasamsargat  
samasarthapratiteh | tatha hi -- anumanamatra prakarane vyutpadyata  
iti tad abhidheyam | tasyaiva tacchabdena sambandhat | yady api  
paroksarthapratipattau gu[nibhutam anu]manam tathapi vaktur  
abhiprayanuvidhayitaya sabdavrteh tacchabdena paramrsyate |  
anyatha pradhanasamsparso(so)pi katham syat? | sabdanam  
sva[bhavatah] sambhaddha(ndha)yogat | paksadharmā ityadina  
canumanasyaiva vyutpadanat | tasya [s. 3b.] vyutpatti[r  
aviparitasvaru]papatitir asya prakaranasya prayojanam, tasmadhyatvat |  
ata eva canumanavyutpattivisayam prakarana[vyaparam darsa]yitum  
nica nirdisati -- tadvyutpadanartham iti | tatas ca  
prakaranaprayojanayoh sadhyasadhanalaksanah[13]sambandho 'py ukto  
bhavati | yady api  
sabdavrttena[numanavyutpattivi]sayasya[14]prakaranavyaparasya  
pradhanyam tathapi vastuvrttena vyutpatter eva pradhanata tasyas  
tatsadhyatvat[15]| itarasya[16]ca tadupayatvenapradhanatvat | tasmad  
anumanavyutpattir [t. 207b.] eva prayojanataya pratiyate na  
prakaranavyapara iti | paroksarthapratipattih anumanasraya]tvat  
ity anena tu prakaranarthasyanumanalaksanasya prayojanam aha | na hi  
vakyasya svarthapratitilaksanam phalam[17]astity eta[v ataiiva  
preksavan prava]rttate 'pi tu tadabhidheyarthasya purusarthopayogitve  
sati | tac cehasti yatah paroksarthasya ya pratipattih -- niscayah

-- tasya anuma[nam -- trirupalingam] [s. 4a.] karane karyopacarat | ananyopayasadhyatam darsayitum {p. 4.1} paramatanirasartham asrayah -- karanam, anumanam asrayo yasyeti samanyena vighrya | [tadanu ca] kasyanumanasrayatvad iti visesapeksayam -- yady api paroksarthapratipattisabdasambhandhe stritvam gamyate tathapi tat[18]padasamskaravelayam buddhyasamnihitvat bahirangam iti na stripratyayanimitam yathabhutam iyam brahmani, avapanam iyam ustriketi |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[3] prayojanabhidhanam [4] srottranapravrttyarthatvam [5] prayojanarthitaya [6] prayojanabhidhanasya [7] adivakyasya niscayakatvasamvarnanam [8] prayojana- [9] upaya- [10] samsayat [11] prayojanavisesopayatvasya [12] samsayasya [13] tadvyutpatti- [14] sabdanyayena [15] prakaranavyapara- [16] prakarana- [17] prayojanam -- t. [18] stritvam

[sarvaparoksapratiter lingajatvad evanumanatvasucanam ]

anena ca sarva paroksa[rtha]pratipattih pramanabhuta, anyasmat tatpratipatty ayogat, trirupalingasrayaivety uktam bhavati [s. 4b.] anumanasrayatvad eveti avadharanat | [tatas ca sabdadi]nam sati pramanye 'numanata, anyatha[19]tesam api vyutpadyataprasango nimittasya[20]samanatvat | tatha hi -- sarva paroksarthapratipattih pra[manabhuta], na svatantra bhavati | tasyah[21]svarthapratibandhabhavana niyamena tatsamvadayogat[22]] avisamvalaksanatvac ca pramanasya | anyato 'pi [asambaddhad yadi sya]t [t. 208a.] sarvatah sarvapratiptiprasangat dharmyasambandhe 'pi sarvatra pratitim janayet, pratyasattiviprakarsabhavat | evambhutas ca[23]trirupa[lingam evartho bhava]titi sarva paroksarthapratipattis trirupalingajatvenumanat na bhidyata iti | esa carthah paksadharmas tadamsena vyapto hetuh, kasya?, paroksa[rthapratipatte]r iti [s. 5.a] prakrtena sambandhad darsitah, paksadharmas eva tadamsena vyapta eva ca paroksarthapratipatter hetur ity avadharanat |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[19] avadharanabhava [20] paroksarthapratipattikaranatvasya [21] svatantrapratipatteh [22] svartha- [23] pratibaddham paksasambaddham ca

[svalaksanasyaiva vastutvam na samanyasyeti sthapanam ]

arthagrahanam tu paroksarthapratipatter ity a[numa]nasyapi svalaksanavisayam pramanyam darsayitum | arthakriyasamartho hy arthah, svalaksanam caivamatmakam | ata eva -- vastv adhisthanatvat pramanavyavasthayah -- [iti va]ksyati | anyatha'numanat tatra pravrttir na syad arthakriyarthinah | {p. 5.1} samanyasyavastutve 'pi jñanamatralaksanatvat tadarthakriyayah

tasyas ca tadu[tpadya]tvena siddhatvat | na hi jatir dahapakadav  
upayujyate, svalaksanasyaiva tatropayogat[24] tatsambandhat tatra  
pravrttir iti cet; na, nityasyanupakara[katvena] kenacit  
sambhandhabhavad | saty api ca sambandhe katham anyapratipattav anyatra  
pravrttih, atiprasangat | [s. 5b.] samavayasya  
suksmatvenanavasitavivekasyavasayad bhrantya tatra pravrttir iti  
cet; [t. 208b.] evam tarhi bhrantimatram evastu, kim antargaduna  
samanyena? | nirbbijabhantyayogad iti cet; ta eva vyaktayas  
tadekaka[ryakarinyo bhranter bijam] | varnakrtisamanakaram hi  
samanyajñanam | na ca samanyam tadrupam, tat katham tad bhranter  
bbijam | sadrsyanibandhana hi bhrantir isyate paraih | vyaktya eva  
ca[samanaja]tiyavyavrttah samanyakarajñanasvarupas tatas ta  
eva bhrantibijam, atadrupavyavrttes tasu bhavad | vastubhutasya tu  
samanyasya sambhandh[asambhave]na tasu bhavayogac ca | yais[25]tu  
vyaktyatmakam eva samanyam kalpitam taih svalaksanavisayam  
anumanasya pramanyam abhyupagatam eva bhavati | svalaksanatmakam tu  
samanyam katham anumane[26]pratibhasate,  
vaisesikadarsanopagamaprasangat |

.....  
.....  
.....[s.6a and s.  
6b.].....  
.....  
.....  
.....  
.....  
..... {p. 6.1} [ 1. hetoh samanyanirupanam ] [section: 1.  
hetos tritvena vyaptih katham phaliteti circa ]

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[24] varnakrtyayogac ca [25] samkhyaih [26]  
svalaksanapratibhase

[s. 7a.] ..... hi kathitam | tatra karyasvabhavayor vidhisadhanatvan  
na pratisedhe sadhye vyaparah | anupalabdhitō 'pi na  
hetvantarabhavaniscayo yatah sa caturddha'vasthita  
svabhava[karana]vyapakanupalabdhayo viruddha[t. 209b.]viddhis ceti[27]  
tulyayogyatarupasyaikajñanasamsarginah svabhavanupalabdhir  
anyopalabdhirupa abhavavyavaharahetur isyate | na [ca hetvan]taram  
atyantabhavatayopagatam anukrantarupam[28], yadi hi syaddesadinisedha  
evasya syat natyantabhavah | karanavyapakanupalabdhi tu siddhe  
karya[karana]vyapyavyapakabhavah bhavatah | na ca hetvantare  
'tyantasattayangikrte prakaro 'yam sambhavati | tat katham te  
tadabhavam gamayisyatah | virodho 'py avikala[karanasya] bhavato  
'nyabhavah 'bhavad avagamyata iti viruddhopalabdhir apy asambhavini |  
sambhave va karananupalabdhy adinam katham atyantanisidhah? ity

asankyaha -- hetvabhasas tato 'para iti | tatah trividhdhad dhetoh  
apare anye hetvabhasah yatas tatas tridhaiva sa iti | evam manyate --  
iha yad[29]yatra niyamyate [tadvi]paryayena [s. 7b.] tadvipaksasya vyaptau  
sa niyamah siddhyati | yatha yat sat tat ksanikam eveti sattvasya  
ksanikesu niyama ucyananah sattvaviparyayena[sa]ttvena  
ksanikavipaksasyaksanikasya vyaptau siddhyati | evam ihapi tritve  
hetur niyamyamano hetuviparyayena hetvabhasatvena  
trisamkhyaba[hyasyartha]sya vyaptau trisamkhyayam eva niyato bhavati  
| tatas trividhahetuvyatiriktanam arthanam hetvabhasatam darsayati  
| tena svabhavaviruddhopalabdhya [karya-sva]bhavanupalambhavyatiriktanam  
arthanam hetutvabhava[t. 210a.]niscaya iti | hetutadabhasayos ca  
parasparapariharasthitalaksanatayaiva virodho {p. 7.1}  
[hetula]ksanapratitikala eva pratipannah |  
tadatmaniyatapratiabhasajñanad[30]eva tadviparitasanyataya  
tadabhasatapatiteh, parasparam itaretararupabhava[nisca]yat | tatra  
trividhahetuvyatiriktesv arthesu hetvabhasatvam upalabhyamanam  
svaviruddham hetutvam nirakaroti | te ca hetutrayabahya artha  
natyantasatta[yopa][s. 8a.]gata napi hetutvam tesu nisidhyamanam,  
kevalam vyamohat hetutvam anyatra prasiddham eva tatra "ropitam  
asankitam va tadviruddhopalambhad apasaryate | tat kim ucyate --  
[atyantasambha]vinah kathamvirodhah iti | na ca  
sahanavasthanalaksana eva virodho yena tan  
nyayah[31]sarvatropavarnyeta | napi yad yatra pratisidhyate tasya  
tatraiva virodhah prati]pattavyo yena katham asatah kenacid  
virodhagatih? iti codyeta | na hi natra sitasparso 'gner iti  
sadhyaadharminy eva sitasparsasyagnina virodho 'pi tu sarvatra  
yatha[32]tu asyanyatra[33]prativirodhasyagnina sadhyadharmini  
nisedhah tatha hetvabhasatvopalambhad hetutrayabahyesv arthesu  
hetutvanirasah | [atyantasa]to 'pi ca laksaniko virodhah pratiyate  
yatha ksanikatvenaksanikatvasya tasya vastuni kvacid apy asambhavat,  
bhavena va yadvadabhasasya sarva[saktivirahala]ksanasyety alam  
durmativispanditesv atyadareneti sthitam etat -- tritve hetutvam  
niyamyamanam [tadviparyayasya][s. 8b.][t. 210b.] 'pi ca vyaptau satyam  
tatra[34]niyatam bhavatiy abhiprayavata viparyayavyaptim  
pradarsayitum idam uktam -- hetvabhasa(sa)stato 'para iti |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[27] -ceti | tatra tulya- -- t. [28] ekajñanasamsargiva[stvantaram] [29]  
hetutvam [30] hetu- [31] bhavato 'nybhava 'bhavalaksanah [32]  
yathapratitasyaivasya -- t. [33] sitasparsasya [34] tritve

[section: 2. trividhabahyarthanam hetvabhasatvena vyaptas carca]

tatraitat syat -- ksanikavipaksa[sya sattva]viparyayena vyaptir  
badhakapramanavasat avasita iha tu trisankhyabahyanam arthanam  
hetvabhasatvena vyaptih katarena pramanenavasitety a[traha] --  
avinabhavaniamat iti | trividhahetuvyatirikte lingayatayopagate  
sankhyamane va vastuni paksadharmatasadbhave 'py

avinabhavabhava[d {p. 8.1} ity arthah] | tatha ca vaksyati -- na sa  
trividhad dheto anyatrastity atraiva niyata ucyata iti |  
avinabhavavaikalyam ca  
hetvabhasatvenasiddhviruddhanaikantikasamanya[dharme]na vyaptam  
prameyatvadau niscitam iti hetvabhasatve sadhye 'vinabhavavaikalyam  
svabhavahetuh | avinabhavavaikalyam ca trividhahetuvyatiriktatvad eva  
[tadanyesam] [s. 9a.] [vyapa]kanupalabdhitah siddham | tatha hi --  
tadatmyatadutpattibhyam avinabhavo vyaptah, tayos  
tatravasyam[35]bhavat | tasya ca tayor eva bhavad  
atatsvabhavasyatadutpattes ca [tadanayattata]ya  
tadavyabharaniyamabhavat | taduktam -- karyakaranabhavad va  
svabhavad[36] va niyamakat | avinabhava[37]niyamo[38] 'darsanan[39] na  
darsanat[40]||

[avasyam bhava]niyamah kah [41]parasyanyatha[42] paraih[43] |  
ana(artha)ntaranimite[44] va dharme[45] vasasi [t. 211a.] ragavat ||[pv i  
33-34 xe "pv i 33-34"] iti | rupadina 'pi hi rasader avinabhavo na  
sva[tah kintu svakara]navyabharadvaraka iti tatkarano tpattir  
evavinabhavanibandhanam |  
anyatha[46]tadanayattasya[47]tatprakarananayattasya[48]va  
tena[vinabhavakalpa]nayam sarvasya sarvarthair avinabhavah syat,  
avisesat | ekarthasamavayanimitto rupalasader avinabhava iti cet |  
nanu samavayo 'py adharya[dhara]bhutanam upavarnyate | sa  
cadharadheyabhavas tadatmanupakare[49]ti prasangato na sidhyatity  
ekasamagryadhinataivaikarthasamavayo[ 'vase]yah | [s. 9b.] anyo va  
vastubhutat sambandho 'sambhavi  
tathasambandhapariksayamvistaratahsastrakrtapratipaditam eveti  
tata evavadharyam | asa \_ \_ na va {p. 9.1} ja(nanvasaty api  
ja)nyajanakabhava, tadatmye va, tenaivavinabhavo nanyenety atra  
vastusvabhavair evottaram vacyam ye evam bhavanti nasmabhih,  
ke[valam vacyam drastara] iti cet; akasmikas tarhi sa vastunam  
svabhava iti na kasyacin na syat | na hy ahetor ddesakaladravyaniyamo  
yuktah | [tad dhi kiñcit kvacid upa]niyeta na va yasya yatra kiñcid  
ayattamanayattam[50]va | anyatha  
visesabhavadistadesakaladravyavad anyadesadibhavah ke[na  
varyeta visesabhavat | tato ya]dyenavinabhutam drsyate tasya  
tenavyabharakaranam tattvacintakair abhidhanyam, [t. 211b.] na tu  
padaprasarika 'valambaniya | tac cavyabharakaranam [s. 10a.]  
yathoktad anyan na yujyate iti tadvikalā na hetulaksanabhaja iti |  
tatha caha - samyogyadisū yesv asti pratibandho na tadrsah |  
na te hetava [ity uktam] vyabharasya sambhavat ||  
[pv 4.203] iti | atra prayogah -- yasya yena saha tadatmyatadutpatti na  
sto na sa tadavinabhavi, tatha prameyatvadir anityatvadina, na stas ca  
kenacit tadatmyatadutpatti svabhavakaryavyatirekinam arthanam iti  
vyapakanupalabdhih | svabhavanupalabdhis tu svabhavahetav  
antarbhaviteti tasyah [tadatmya]laksana eva pratibandhah |  
vyapakakaranupalabdhi tu

tadatmyatadutpattilaksanapratibandhasad eva vyapyakaryor  
nivrttim sadhyatah | [taduktam - tasma]t  
tanmatrasambaddhahsvabhavo[51] bhavam[52] eva va| nivartayet  
karanamvakaryam avyabhicaratah || [pv 3.22] iti | tad evam  
hetulaksanam 1 samkhyaniyamah 2 tadupadarsa[kam ca pramana]m 3  
atra [s. 10b.] sloke nirdistam iti |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[35] avinabhava [36] tadatmyat [37] sadhyena [38] sadhanasya [39]  
vipakse [40] sapakse [41] sadhanasya [42] tadatmyatadutpattyabhava [43]  
sadhye [44] mudgaradi- [45] nityatvadike [46] ekasamagripatibandhabhave  
[47] sadhyanayattasya [48] sadhyakarananayattasya [49] adheyasya  
ruparasader anupakare [50] pratibaddham [51] anityadikah [52] vyapyam  
krtakatvadikam

[section: 3. avinabhavaniamadityasya prakarantarena vyakhyanam ]]

athava `tridhaiva sah' iti sa paksadharmas triprakara eva  
svabhavakaryanupalambhakhyas tadamsena vyapto nanyah | [sa]  
triprakaras {p. 10.1} tadamsena vyapta eveti sambhandhah | kim  
karanam? | avinabhavaniamat | avinabhavasya -- vyapteh | trividha  
eva paksadharme niyamat | trividhasya ca  
paksadharmasyavinabhavaniamat | tena ca  
[sva]bhavakaryanupalambhatmakatrividhapaksadharmavyatirikta [t. 212a.]  
na tadamsena vyapta iti | trividhas ca karyasvabhavanupalabdhirupah  
paksadharmas tadamsena vyapta eveti na tasyahetutvam ity uktam bhavati  
| tatas trividhahetubahyesv avi[nabhavabha]vad dhetuvyavaharam  
kurvantah, trividhe ca hetav avinabhavasyavasyam bhava[bhava]d  
ahetutvam acaksana[53]nirasta bhavati | [s. 11a.]

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[53] carvakah

[section: 4. hetvabhasalaksananabhidhanepi tatsucanam ]]

tatraitat syat -- hetvabhasanam api [laksanam a]bhidhaniam tatra  
sisyanam hetuvyavaharanivrttaya ity aha hetvabhasas tato 'para  
iti | tatah paksadharmas tadamsena vyapta iti hetulaksanad apare  
a[nye ta]llaksanavikala hetvabhasa gamyanta eveti na tallaksanam  
ucyate | tatha hi -- paksadharmah ity ukte yatra paksadharmata nasti  
na sa hetuh | tadamsena vyaptah iti vacane yatra  
tadamsavyaptiviraho viparyayavyapter vyapakasya va tatravasyam  
bhavabhavat, te heturupavikalataya hetvabhasah  
asiddhaviruddhanaikantika gamyanta eva | tatha hi -- yallaksano[54]yo  
'rthah sisyasya vyutpaditah tallaksanavirahite na tadvyavaharam  
svayam eva pravartayisyati a[tadrupa]pariharenaiva tadrupapratipattor iti  
na tatra yatnah phalavan bhavati | [s. 11b.] yat tv anyatra  
hetvabhasavyutpadanam tanmandabuddhinadhikrtya | idam tu  
prakaranam vipulamatin uddisya pranitam samksepatah iti vacanat

| [t. 212b.] ta eva hi samksepektam yathavad avagantum ksamah na mandamatayah, tesam vistarabhidhanam antarena yathavad arthapratipatter abhavat | ata evarthaksiptopanyasapurvakam eva hetvabhasalaksanam tatropavarnitam iti | tadatra vyakhyane hetulaksanam 1 {p. 11.1} hetusamkhyaniyamah 2 tasya ca trividhasya hetutvavadharanam 3 tadubhayakaranam[55]slistanirdesa[t 4-5] hetvabhasalaksananabhidhanakaranam 6 ceti sadarthah sloke 'tra nirdista iti | kiñcid -- idam api sadhu drsyate -- tridhaiva karyasvabhavanupalabdh[bheda]bhinnah sa hetuh | tatha, tridhaiva paksadharmanvayavyatirekarupabhedat triprakara eva trirupa eva | [s. 12a.] tadamsavyaptivacanenanvayavyatirekayor abhidhanat | nabadhitavisayatvadirupantarayogy api sa hetuh | kutah? yatah hetvabhasas tato 'pare tatah trividhat savabha[va]deh, paksadharmadirupatrayayogino va apare anye samyogyadayo 'badhitavisayatvadvyatiriktarupavanto va | kasmad? | avinabhavasya atraiva trividha eva trirupa eva ca hetau niyamad anyatra svabhavadivyatirikta(kte) rupantarasambhavini va avinabhavabhavad ity arthah | na hi svabhavadivya[ti]rikte pratibandhanibandhanasya 'vinabhavasya sambhavah tadvati va rupantarasya | tatha ca(ca) satyevavinabhave rupa[t. 213a.]ntarasya na sambhavas tatha sadlaksana ityadina vaksyati |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[54] yadrupa- [55] tasyomayasya hetusamkhyaniyamasya hetutvavadharanasya karanam avinabhavaniyama ity eta .....

[ section: 5. dinnaganusarena paksasabdasya dharmimatraparatvam ]]

paksadharmah ity atra hetulaksane 'pi kriyamane yadi samudayah pakse(kso) grhyate yo 'numanavisayas tada sarvo hetur asiddhah, siddhau va 'numanavaiyarthyam ity aha pakso dharmi iti | katham punah samudayavacanah [s. 12b.] paksasabdo dharmimat্রে vartata iti cet? avayave samudayopacarat | paksakhyasya hi samudayasya dvav avayavau dharmi, dharmas ca | tad atra dharmimat্রে samudayopacarat paksasabdo vartate | tadekadesatvam[56]ca samudayopacaranimittam iti na sadhyadharmino 'nyatra tatprasangah | taduktam -- samudayasya sadhyatvat dharmamat্রে [ca] dharmini | amukhye 'py ekadesatvat sadhyatvam upacaryate || iti | ps iii 9 (cf. hb 83) \_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[56] yasya hi ya ekadesas tatra tadrupyopacarah, na hi patasyaikadeso dagdhe kambalo dagdha ity upacarah

{p.12.1}[section: 6. dinnagavyakhyane isvarasenaksepas taduddharas ca ]]

tad etadacaryyamvyakhyanamisvarasenakseptam parihartum purvapaksayann aha --prayo[jane]ty adina | na rtte prayojanadistram(stam) mukhyasabdarthalanghanam | ps iii 39cd (cf. hb 84) ity asati prayojane nopacaro yuktah | tato dharmidharma ity

evastv itiparah| na prayojanabhavah | kutah? sarvas casau  
vivadasrayo 'nyo dharmi yas tasya pratisedho 'rthah prayojanam  
yasyopacarasya tadbhavas tasmad sarvadharmidharmapratisedharthatvad  
upacarasya iti prayojanabhavad ity asiddho hetuh | ka evam sati guna  
iti ced aha [s. 13a.] [t. 213b.] -- evamhi upacare sati caksusatvadi  
adigrahanat `kakasya karsnyat' ityadi vyadhikaranasiddham  
parihrtam hetutvena nirastam bhavati | dharmidharma iti tu  
samanye[nabhi]dhanat tesam api hetuta syad[57]iti | asaty upacare  
dharmigrahanad apy etat[58]sidhyati | tato 'narthaka evopacara ity aha  
parah -- dharmavacanenapi na kevalam dha[rmiva]canena |  
dharmyasrayasiddhau dharmina asrayanam asrayah parigrahas tasya  
siddhis tasyam satyam | kim punar ddharmasya dharmyaksepanimittam iti  
cet[59]? para[srayatva]t -- dharmiparatantratvat dharmasya avasyam asau  
dharminam aksipati | tato dharmivacanam atiricyamanam visistam  
sadhya dharminam eva pratipadayati, [na dharmimatram] | syan matam --  
dharmigrahanad visisto 'tra dharmi kascid abhipreta iti gamyate, sa  
tu sadhyadharmiti kuta ity aha -- pratyasatter nyayat | pratyasattis  
catra dharmi[vacanasamarthyad a]bhipreteti gamyate | vyaptau[60]tu nyaye  
dharmavacanenapi dharmimatraksepat[61]dharmigrahanavaiyartham | [s.  
13b.] pratyasannata ca sadhyadharmina eva, tatra {p. 13.1} prathamam  
he[tupa]darsanat | na pratyasatteh sadhyadharmiparigraha | kutah? |  
drstantadharmino 'pi na kevalam sadhyadharminah pratyasatteh  
| kadacid[62]vyaptidarsanapurvake prayoge drstantadharminy api  
prathamam hetusadbhavopadarsanat | yadi na pratyasatteh  
sadhya dharmisiddhih parisesyat tarhi bhavisyati | yatah  
tadamsavyaptya hetubhutaya drstantadharmini dharmasya  
satva(ttva)siddheh | na hi [t. 214a.] drstantam antarena hetoh  
sadhyaena vyaptih pradarsayitum sakyata iti manyate | tato  
dharmigrahanad vyatiricyamanat sadhyadharmina eva parigraha |  
tadamsena iti ca tacchabdena dharmavacanaksipto dharmi sambhantsyata iti  
tatsambhandhanartham api dharmigrahanam nasankaniyam | yatra  
prayojanantaram na sambhavati sa parisesyavisayah, dharmivacanasya  
tv anyad api prayojanam sambhavyate | tat kutah parisesyat  
dharmivacanat sadhyadharmiparigraha? iti manyamanahsiddhantavady aha  
-- siddhe tadamsavyaptyadrstantadharmini satva(ttve) punar  
ddharmino [s. 14a.] vacanamdrstantadharmina eva yo dharmahsa  
hetur iti niyamarthamasankyeta | tatasca caksusatvadaya eva  
hetavahsyuh, na krtakatvadaya iti anistam eva syat tasmad  
upacarahkartavyah iti | kim punastarkkasastre drstam kvacit  
niyamarthavacanam ity ata aha -- drstam sajatiya eva ityadi |  
tatra yah[63] san sajatiye[64] -- [nmu 7] ity atra "caryiye  
hetulaksane `sajatiya e[va] satva(ttva)m' ity avadharanena siddhe 'pi  
hetor vyatireke | kutra? | sadhyabhava yadetat asamstadyaye [nmu 7] iti  
asatva(ttva)vacanam tanniyamarthamacaryena vyakhyata[m a]saty[65]eva  
nastita yatha syat nanyatra na viruddha iti | tathehapi  
dharmivacanam[66]tatraiva bhavaniyamartham asankyeta | kada? siddhe  
'pi drstantadharmini [sa]tve(ttve) | kutah? {p. 14.1}

tadamsavyaptivacanat | kva bhavaniyamartham? [ta]traiva  
drstantadharmini, [t. 214b.] sati casankasambhave | kutah? |  
parisesyat sadhyadharmiparigraha | [s. 14b.] nanu  
apaksadharmasyahetutvat na niyamarthasanka | tatha hi --  
sadhyadharmena vyapto 'pi dharmo yadi kvacid dharminy upalabhyeta tada  
tatraiva svavyapakapratitim janayet nanyatra  
[pratya]sattiviprakarsabhyam yathakramam | anupalabdhas tu kvacid  
dharmini katham gamakah? | tathabhave[67]va sarvatra svavyapakam  
gamayet pratyasattiviprakarsabhavad e[vety ata] aha -- tasmāt  
samarthyat ityadi | yad idam anantaram samarthyam samupavarnitam  
asmat samarthyad arthasya sadhyadharmiparigrahalaksanasya bhavati  
pratiti[r pa]tudhiyam srotnam, kintv asabdakam artham svayam  
anusratam pratipattigauravam syat | tadupacaramatrat svayam  
asabdakarthaabhyuharhitad dharmidharma ity ane[na pa]ksadharmā iti  
samanirddesat [pratipattigauravamca] parihrtambhavati |  
pratipattigauravamca iti casabdenaitad aha -- ye paropadesam  
akanksanti, tair ayam artho laksana[vaca]nad boddhavya iti.[s.15a.]  
yathalaksanam pratiter apaksadharmo na hetur iti kutah? iyam  
asanka | tatas tesam[68]laksananusrinam  
niyamasankapariharartham copacarakara[nam i]ti |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[57] ghatakakadidharmidharmatvat tesam [58]  
vyadhikaranasiddhanirasanam [59] ced aha -- para- -- t. [60] yasya  
kasyacid dharmino dharmasya hetutvam iti vyaptinyayah | sa yady  
abhipretah syat tada [61] dharmimatruksepas ca dharmiparatantratvat  
dharmasya [62] dvididho hi prayogah --  
vyaptipurassarapaksadharmatopasamharavan,  
paksadharmatopasamharapurvakavyaptivams ca | yat krtakam tad  
anityam | yatha ghatah | krtakas ca sabda i..... | [63] yah san  
sajatiye sapakse san vidyamanas tadatyaye sadhyasyabhava vipakse ca  
dvedha'san sad asan yadi na bhavati | kintv asann eva vipakse yadi bhavati  
tadaiva samyag ghetur iti bhavah [64] yahsan sajatiye 'san tadatyaya  
itidignagacaryiyamsutram vyakhyatam atra [65] abhavarupa anyarupe  
viruddharupe va nastita yasya sa hetur ity arthah [66] dharmidharmavaca-  
-- t. [67] anupalabdhasyapi gamakatve [68] paropadesakanksinam

[section: 7. paksadharmā ity atra niyamavyavastha ]]

iha vyavacchedaphalatvat sabdaprayogasyavasyam evavadharayitavyam |  
sasthisamasac ca paksadharmā ity atra nanyah samasah  
sambhavati | tatha ca paksasyaiva dharmā [i]ty evam avadharanat  
tadamsavyaptir virudhyata iti viruddhalaksanatam udbhavayann aha --  
[t. 215a.] paksasya dharmatve tvam(tam) paksamvisesanam anyato  
vyavacchedakam apeksata iti tadvisesanapeksasya dharmasya anyatra  
paksikrtad anyasmin sapakse ananuvrttih | tatha hi -- yah  
paksena visesyate sa paksasyaiva bhavati nanya[sya] | yatha -- yo  
devadattasya putrah sa tasyaiva putro na yajñadattasyapi | {p. 15.1} tato

'nyatrananuvrtteh asadharanata -- sadharanata na syat |  
tadamsavyaptivirodha [i]ti yavat | sadharanatayastva(yas ca)  
tadamsavyaptya pratipadanat | tato yadi paksadharmo na ta[damse]na  
vyaptih, [s. 15b.] atha tadamsavyaptir na paksadharmasya iti vyahatam  
laksanam iti | nanu ca tadamsavyaptir nama sadhyadharmasya  
vyapakasya tatra hetau sati tadadharadharmini bhava eva, vyapyasya va  
hetos tatraiva vyapake sadhyadharme saty eva bhava iti  
svasadyavinabhavalaksana vaksyate | na canaya 'vasyam  
paksikrtad anyatra vrttir aksipyate, yato[69]laksanavyaghata  
asankyeta | tatha hi -- tatraiva paksikrte saty eva sadhyadharme  
hetur varttamanas tadamsavyaptim pratipadyata eva | yaiva casya  
sadhyadharmini svasadyavinabhavita saiva gamakatve nibandhanam  
nanyadharmini | sa ca svasadyavinabhavah  
pratibandhasadhakapramananibandhanah, na sapakse kvacid bahulam va  
sahabhavamatradasananibandhanah | na hi lohalekhyam vajram  
parthivatvat kashtheadivat iti tadanyatra parthivatvasya [t. 215b.]  
lohalekhyata 'vinabhavo 'pi tathabhavo bhavati [s. 16a.] | yadi ca  
paksikrtad anyatraiva vyaptir adarsayitavyeti niyamas tada  
satvam(ttvam) katham ksanikatam bhavesu pratipadayet? | yo hi  
sakalapadarthavyapinim aksa(nim ksa)nikatam icchati tam prati  
kasyacit [sa]paksasyaivabhavat | yad api kaiscit jvaladeh  
ksanikatvam abhyupagamyate tad api na pratyaksatah,  
ksanavivekasyatisukmataya 'nupalaksanat | anyatraiva ca vyaptir  
adarsaniya na sadhyadharminy apiti ko 'yam nyayah? | evam hi  
kalpanikatvam hetulaksanasya[70]pratipannam syat, na  
vastubalapravrttatvam, tasmad svasadyapratibandhad hetus tena vyaptah  
sidhyati | sa ca viparyaye badhakapramanavrttya sadhyadharminy api  
sidhyatiti na kiñcid {p. 16.1} anyatranuvrttyapeksya | ata  
evanyatroktam[71]-- [s. 16b.] yat[72]kvacid[73] drstam[74] tasya[75]  
yatra[76] pratibandhahtadvidhah[77] tasya[78] tad[79] gamakamtatreti[80]  
vastugatih iti |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[69] vrtteh [70] anvayavyatirekatmakasya [71] viniscaye [72] lingam  
[73] pradese [74] niscitam [75] lingasya [76] vahnyadau [77]  
pratibandhavidah [78] vahneh [79] lingam [80] yatra drstam  
tatraiva nanyatra

yad api anumeye 'tha tattulye sadbhavah-- ity[81]adi laksanam  
tatrapi sadhyadharmavan[82]eva sapaksa ucyate | tatah satyeva  
sadhyadharme va 'stity evam param etat | tatas ca taddharmanah  
sadhyadharmino 'pi vastavam sapaksatvam na vyavarttate |  
sadyatvenestayecchavyavasthitalaksanena paksatvena tasya  
nirakarttum asakyatvat | tasmad tadamsavyaptivacanena  
svasadyavinabhavitvasya pratibandhanibandhanasyanyatha  
tadayogad[83]abhidhanan navasya[t. 216a.]m anyatra vrttir aksipteti,  
katham idam asankitam? | satyam, naivedam asankaniyam, yadi sarvasya

hetoh paksirkte eva dharmini svasadhyapratibandhah pramanato  
 niscetum sakyeta | [s. 17a.] yatha sattvalaksanasya svabhavahetoh  
 ksanikatayam sadhyayam tadatmyam viparyaye  
 badhakapramanavrttya | karya hetos tu pa[ksikrtadharmina |  
 kasyacit svabhavahetoh] pratyaksanupalambhasadhanah pratibandhah  
 katham parokse sadhyadharme grhyeta? | tasmāt  
 tasyanyatraiva[84][prasiddhir iti tadvisesanapeksasya tatra  
 apeksanat anya]trananuvrtteh asadharanata  
 sambhavamatenasankita | tada hy anyatravartamanah  
 sadhyaviparita[vyatireka] .....  
 tadubhayabahirbhavayogat  
 taddharminah[85]sadhyavrttivyavacchedabhyam sarvasamgrahat tatra  
 samsayahetu[r bhavati | syanmatam -- kvacid asraye sattayah  
 prakpravrttapurvagri]tavismrtapratibandhasadhakapramanasmtaye  
 'nyatra[86]vrttir apeksaniya | [s. 17b.] etat pariharati | na ityadi |  
 [nanyatrananuvrttih | kutah? {p. 17.1} ayogo 'samba'ndhah  
 tadvyavacchedena visesanat paksasya | na hy anyayogavyavacchedenaiva  
 visesanam bhavati | [kintu ayogavyavacchedenapi | yatra dharmini  
 dha]rmasya sadbhavah samdihyate tatra 'yogavyavacchedasya  
 nyayapratvat | atra ca drstantah [yathacaitro dhanurdhara iti |  
 caitre hi dhanurdhara]tvam samdihyate kim asti nasti iti | tatas caitro  
 dhanurddhara iti tatsadbhavapratipadika srutih [t. 216b.] [paksantaram  
 adhanurdharatvam srotur asankopasthapitam] nirakarotity  
 ayogavyavacchedo 'tra nyayapratvah | [s. 18a.]  
 parabhimatavyavacchedaniracikirsaya "ha -- [na, anyayogavyavacchedena  
 visesanat anyatrananuvrtter] asadharanateti sambandhah | atrapi  
 drstanto yathapartha dhanurddhara iti | samanyasabdo 'py ayam  
 dha[nurdharasabdah samarthyadina prakrstagunavrttih | iha  
 parthe] hi dhanurddharatvam siddham eveti nayogasanka |  
 [tadr]sam tu satisayam kim anyatrasti nastity  
 anyayoga[sankayam srotuh yada partha dhanurdhara iti ucya]te tada  
 'nyayogavyavacchedo nyayapratvah, pratipadyasankopasthapitayor eva  
 paksayoh para[sparam virodhat ekanirdesena anyayogavyavacchedasya]  
 nyayabalayatvat | tad iha pakse 'sty ayam dharmo na veti samsitau  
 [paksadharmah ity ukte paksasya dharmo eva [s. 18b.] nadharmah | dharmas  
 ca asritatvad visesanam tenayogo vya]vacchidyate nanyayogas  
 tadamsavyaptya tasya pratipadita[tvena drstante samdehabhavat  
 | tadamsah taddharma iti] | tacchabdena paksah paramrsyate na  
 dharmah, dharmasya dharmasambhavat | amsas ca dharmo naikadesah,  
 paksa[sabdena dharmimatravacanat | na tadamsah tasya ca  
 eka]desabhad iti |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[81] anumeve 'tha tattulye sadbhavo nastita'vipakse sati |  
 niscita'nupalambhatmakaryakhyahetuvah trayah||

[82] sa sadhyo dharmo yasya sadhyadharminah [83] svasadhyavinabhava-

[84] karyahetoh svabhavahetos ca tasya ..... [85] sa casau dharmi  
ceti samasah | taddharmanah iti pathantaram, tatra ca so  
'sadhharano dharmo yasya tasyeti vyakhyeyam | sa casau dharmi ca | tasya  
| sadhyadharmina ity arthah [86] prak pravrttam ca tat grhitam  
tad vismrtam ca tat pratibandhasadhakapramanam ca tasya smrtaya iti  
samasah

[ section: 8. vyapter vyapyavyapakobhayadharmatvam ]

tasya paksadharmasya sato vyaptih -- yo vyapnoti yas ca vyapyate  
[tadubhayadharmataya[87]pratiteh | yada vyapakadharmataya vivaksyate  
ta]da vyapakasya gamyasya[88] tatreti [t. 217a.] sat saptamy arthapradhanam  
etat nadharapradhanam, dharmanam dharmadharatva sambhavat | {p.  
18.1} tenayam arthah -- yatra dharmini vyapyam asti tatra sarvvatra  
bhava eva[89]vyapakasya svagato dharmo vyaptih | tata[s ca  
vyapakabhavapeksaya vyapyasyaiva vyaptatapatitih] [s. 19a.] | na  
tv evam avadharyate | vyapakasyaiva tatra bhava iti |  
hetvabhavaprasangad[90]avyapakasyapi murttatvades tatra bhavat |  
napi `tatraive'[91]ti[92]prayatnanantariyakatvader aheturapatteh[93]  
sadhharanas ca hetuh syat | nityatvasya prameyesv eva bhavat | yada  
tu vyapyadharmata (rmataya) vivaksa vyaptes tada vyapyasya va  
gamakasya tatraiva vyapake gamye sati | yatra dharmini vyapako 'sti  
tatraiva bhavo, na tadabhava 'pi vyaptir iti | atrapi vyapyasyaiva tatra  
bhava ity avadharanam hetvabhavaprasakter[94]eva nasritam,  
avyapyasyapi[95]tatra bhavat | napi vyapyasya tatra bhava eveti  
sapaksaikadesavrtter[96]hetutvapraptih[97] sadharanasya [ca]  
hetutvam syat | prameyatvasya nityesv avasyam bhavad iti |  
vyapyavyapakadharmatasamvarnanam tu vyapter ubhayatra [s. 19b.]  
tulyadharmatayaikakara pratitih samyogivat ma bhud iti  
pradarsanartham | tatha hi -- purvatrayogavyavacchedenavadharanam [t.  
217b.] uttaratrayogavyavacchedeneti kuta ubhayatraikakarata vyapteh?  
| taduktam -- linge lingibhavaty eva linginy evetarat punah| niyamasya  
viparyase 'sambandho lingalingino || iti | [98]etenacaryena  
samyogabalat gamakatve yo dosa uktah -- na ca kenacid amsena na  
samyogihutasanah| dhumo vasarvatha[99] tena praptamdhumat  
prakasanam || iti | sa iha navataratity akhyatam bhavati | tatha hi --  
samyogasya ubhayatravisesat esa prasango na tu vyapteh | na hi  
yadrsi {p. 19.1} vyapakadharme vyaptih tadrasy eva vyapyadharmata  
iti | tatha caha - sambandho yady api  
dvisthahsahabhavyangalinginoh| adharadheyavad vrttis tasya  
samyogivan na tu || iti | [s. 20a.] tena vyapako vyapyo na bhavati  
vyapyas ca [na] vyapaka iti | tadamsena vyapto hetuh iti vacanat na  
samyogipaksokto dosah | na 'py ubhayor ggamyagamakataprasangah,  
yathoktad hetulaksanad vyapakasyaiva gamyatvapatiteh, vyapyasyaiva  
gamakatasampratyayaditi |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[87] vyapyavyapaka- [88] bhava eveti sambandhah [89] vyapakasyeti [90]

sarvathoccheda- [91] hetau [92] avadharyate [93] vyapakasyanityatvader  
aprayatnanantariyevs api vidyudadisu bhavat [94] uccheda- [95]  
anityatvader vyapakasyety arthah [96] prayatnanantariyakatvad [97]  
anitiesv api vidyudadisu vyapyasya prayatnanantarikatvasyabhavat  
[98] karanena [99] sarvatha gamyagamakabhavah praptah | agneh  
samanyadharmavad visesadharmo api tarnaparnadayo gamyah syuh |  
dhumasyapi dhumatvapandutvadivisesadharmavad  
dravyatvaparthivatvadayo 'pi samanyadharmah gamaka bhavayuh  
samyogasyobhayatrapitulyatvat

[ section: 9. vyapter anvayavyatirekarupayos sucanam ]

yadi tarhi paksadharmas tadamsena vyaptah ity etad dhetulaksanam  
tatah paksadharmatvam tadamsavyaptis ceti dvirupo hetuh syat,  
anyatra ca trirupa uktah tat katham na vyaghatah? ity aha etena  
tadamsavyaptivacanena anvayo vyatireko vauktah veditavya iti  
sambandhah [t. 218a.] | anvayavyatirekarupatvad vyapter iti bhavah |  
tatha hi -- ya[100]eva yenanvito[101]yan[102]nivrtau ca nivrattate  
sa[103]eva tena[104]vyapta ucyata iti tadatmakatvad vyapter  
vyaptivacanenanvayavyatirekabhidhanam | tato vyaptivacanena  
rupadvayabhidhanat na vyaghata iti | [s. 20b.]

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[100] dhu (dhumah) [101] va (vahnina) [102] va (vahnim) [103] dhu  
(dhumah) [104] va (vahnina)

[ section: 10 vyapter pratyaksenanumanena va niscayah ]

tau ca jñapakahetvadhikarat niscitau | niscayasca tayor naikenaiva  
pramanena api tu yathasvam | yasya yad atmiyam pramanam  
niscayakam tena | yasya ca yat niscayakam pramanam tad uttaratra  
vaksyati | anvayo vyatireko va iti tulyakaksatasucanartho  
'va'sabdah | tena sadharmyavaidharmyavatoh prayogayor ekenaiva  
dvitiyagater vidhipratishedharupataya vyavrttibhede 'pi paramarthatas  
tadatmyat nobhayopadarsanam iti sucitam bhavati | vyatireko hi  
sadhyanivrtau lingasya nivrtdharmakatvam[105]svabhavabhuto dharmah  
ity anvayarupata vastuto 'sya na virudhyate | paksadharmasca | kim? |  
yathasvampramanena niscitah {p. 20.1} ukta iti sambandhah |  
niscayaprasangena so 'py atra pratipadyate, niscitasya gamakatvam  
akhyatum | [s. 21a. and 21b.]

.....  
.....  
.....  
.....  
.....  
.....  
.....  
.....

..... [s. 22a.] iti pradarsanartho 'va'sabdah |  
pratyaksena[106] ca svayamsvalaksanakaratve 'py

anantarasamanyavikalpajanant prasiddhih upacarato niscaya ucya --  
pratyaksaprsthabhavo  
vikalpasyanadhigatarthadhighantrtvabhavam darsayitum | tena yady api  
samanyarupam lingam avasthapyate tathapi svalaksanapratitir eva  
tadvyavasthanibandhanam iti pratyaksatah paksadharmasya  
sadyadharmini prasiddhih ucya | etac canantaram eva vyaktikarisyate |  
anumanato vasadyadharmini paksadharmasya prasiddhih niscayah |  
pramanaphalabhedac[107]ca anumanatah anumanena niscayah iti aha |  
atrodaharane yathakramam yathapradese [tt. 356a.] dhumasya  
dhumasamanyasya pratyaksato niscayah iti |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[105] na tu nirvrttimatram tuccharupam [106] nanu nirvikalpakena  
pratyaksena katham samanyatmano lingasya grahanam? ity aha [107]  
bauddhamate na pramityatmakam pramanaphalam bhinnam kiñcid asti |  
kintu bheda abhyupagamyā anumanena niscaya iti ucya | atra hy ayam  
bhramo ..... | paryayah

[ section: 11. uddyotakaramatam nirasya desadyapeksakaryahetor  
gamakatvoktih ]

yas tu manyate -- `yah pradeso `gnisambandhi so `pratyakso yas tu  
pratyakso nabhobhagarupa alokadyatma[108]dhumavat taya drsyamano  
na so `gniman atah katham pradeso dhumasya pratyaksatah prasiddhih  
| [s. 22b.] tasmad dhuma eva dharmi yukta | sagnir ayam dhumah  
dhumatvat ity evam sadhyasadhanabhavah' iti -- tasyapi sagneh  
dhumavayavyasya `pratyaksatvat, paridrsyamanasya corddhvabhagavartino  
`gnina sahvrtteh, katham dhumasamanyasya sadyadharmini  
pratyaksatah prasiddhih? | dhumavayavi pratyaksa iti cet; na,  
avayavyatirekena [t. 219b.] tasy[h2]abhavat | lokadhyavasayatas  
tasyaikatve va pradesasyapi {p. 21.1} tavatah kalpitam ekatvam na  
nivaryate | pradeso eva ca loko `gnim pratipadyate, na dhume |  
desakaladyapeksayaiva[109]ca karyahetur ggamakah | yad aha -  
istam[110] viruddhakarye `pi desakaladyapeksanam | sabde  
vakrtakatvasya pratyayabhedabhedivadinanumaneneti |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[108] [a] lokatam asi nabhah [109] dhuma kale eva cagnih sadhyate na  
bhasmakale [110] na kevalam karyahetau

[ section: 12. nirvikalpam katham samanyagrahiti  
kumarilaksepassyottaram ]

atra yathopavarnitam pratyaksatah [s. 23a.] paksadharmasya  
sadyadharmini prasiddhiv abhiprayam apratipadyamanahkumarilah--  
`katham pratyaksena(na)vikalpena samanyatmano lingasya  
dhumadeh svrupagra[hana]m api tavad yujyate, dharmino va kuta eva  
tatsambandhagrahanam' -- iti pratyavatasthe | tena hi  
pratyaksapurvakatvac canumanader ddharmampratyanimittatvam [sbh

1.1.4.] ity etadbhasyam - katham pratyaksapurvatvam anumanadino bhavet? | yada smrtyasamarthatvan nirvikalpendriyasya dhih|| na cavikalpyalingasya dharmisambandhayos tatha| grhitih [sv pp. 87, 88] ity aksipya -- pratyaksagrahanam yat tu lingader avikalpanat | tan nestatvad vikalpasyapy artharupopakarinah|| asti hyalocanajñanamprathamamnirvikalpakam | balamukadivijñanasadrsamsuddhavastujam || tatah[t. 220a.] parampunarvastu dharmair jatyadibhir yayah| buddhyavasiyate sa'pi pratyaksatvena sammata|| [sv pp. 111, 112, 120]

{p. 22.1}[h3]iti bruvata -- `saugat[h4]anam evayam lingadharmitatsambandhagrahanalaksano doso yesam avikalpakam eva pratyaksam, nasmakam savikalpam api pratyaksam icchatam' [s. 23b.] ity uktam bhavati | tatas tadupavarnitadosapratividhanaya "ha -- sadhumamhi [tt. 356a.] ityadi | ayam atra samudayarthah -- pratyaksam hi purovasthitam auttaradharyena dhumapradesadikam vidhirupena dhumadisvalaksanam sakalajasajatiyavijatiyavyavrttam ca svasvabhavavyavasthiteh sarvasamarthatmatranam parasparam asamkirnarupatvat tatsamarthyabhavi yasthasthanam[111]anukurvat pascattayavidhipratishedhavikalpadvayam janayati yena dhumapradesakhyau dharmadharminau tayos cauttaradharyam `evam etat nanyatha' iti vikalpayati | yathanubhavam abhyasapatavadipratyayantarasahakaritam vikalpanam udayat | tato dharmadharminoh svarupaniscayah sambandhaniscayah ca pratyaksanibandhanah sampadyate | tatha hi -- ayam eva dhumapradesayoh sambandhasya niscayo yah `atrayam' ity adhyavasayah | sa cavikalpenapi pratyaksena yathoktena prakarena sampadita eva | na cauttaradharyavasthitad vastudvayad anya [s. 24a.] eva kascid adha[radhe]yabhavalaksanah sambandhah yatah tasya [t. 220b.] pratyaksenanubhutatvat pascada(d) vikalpanam syat | vastubhutasya tasyanyatra nisedhat | tasmad ayam tad eva tathavasthitam[112]arthadvayam[113]asritya kalpanasamaropita eva | tena sambandhah sambandhiti bhedantarapratiksepapratiksepabhyam dharmadharmitaya vyavaharo loke na tu paramarthikah | samanyavyavaharo 'pi vijatiyavyavrttaneva bhavanasr(sri)tya kalpanasamaropita eva pratanyate | tesam eva bhinnanam apy anubhavadvarena vijatiyavyavrttataya prakrtyaivaikakaraparamarsapratyayahetutvat tatha caha - ekapratyavamarsarthajñanadyekarthasadhane | bhede 'pi niyatahkecit svabhavenendriyadivat || [pv 3.72] iti |

\_\_\_\_\_ notes \_\_\_\_\_

[111] puro 'vasthitarthasamarthyabhavipratyaksa- [112] auttaradharyavasthitam [113] dhumapradesalaksana-

{p. 23.1} tatah samanyavi[kalpajananadvara] [s.24b.] tatpratibhasino dhumakarasya vijatiyavyavr[ttarupasya samanyarupataya]

pratyaksenaiva grhitatvat | na hi vijatiyavyavrttir vyavrttad  
 anyaiiva kacid yasyah pratyaksenagrahanam syat | tasmad  
 yathaparidrstm dhumadisvalaksanam evanyato vyavr[ttatmana  
 vi]kalpyata iti pratipatradhyavasayasat smrtir eva | dvididho  
 vikalpah pratyaksaprsthabhavi vastutah punar nirvisaya eva |  
 tato yad aha -- samanyasyananubhuta tatha -- smarttam etad abhedena  
 vijñanam iti yo vadet | anumanagrahyam eva | tatra canavastha  
 lingagrahino 'py anumanasya tadanyalingabalenotpatteh | tasya ca  
 samanyarupataya [s. 25a.] tadanyanumanamanavisayatvat tatha  
 tadanyasyapiti kasyacid ekasyapi linginah pratipattih yugasahasrair  
 api na sambhavati | kim anga punar ekena purusayuskeneti | tatha  
 caha - samanyamnanumanena vinayasya pratiyate |  
 na ca lingavinirmuktam anumanampravarttate || asamanyasya  
 lingatvamna ca kenacid isyate | na canavagatamlingamkiñcid asti  
 prakasakam || tasyapi canumanena syad anyena gatihpunah|  
 ity asankyaha [s. 25b.] -- sadhumamhi ityadi | evam manyate |  
 yasyanumanam antarena samanyam na pratiyate bhavatu tasyayam  
 dosah, {p. 24.1} asmakam tu pratyaksaprsthabhavina 'pi  
 vikalpena prakrtivibhramat samanyam pratiyate | lingavikalpasya ca  
 svalaksanadarsanasrayatvat [t. 221b.] paramparaya vastupratibandhad  
 avisamvadakatvam, maniprabhayam iva manibranteh | karyahetutvam  
 api vikalpavabhasino dhumasamanyasya lingataya 'vasthapyamanasya  
 karyadarsanasrayataya tadadhyavasayac ca | na hi dhumasvalaksanasya  
 lingata 'vasthapayitum yukta, tasyasadharanasya sapakse  
 vrtyabhavat, tadamsavyaptyayogat, sadhyasadhanasamkalpe  
 vastudarsanasambhavac ceti | yat tuktam [s. 26a.]  
 `samanyalaksanavisayam anumanam' iti tatra naivam avadharyate --  
 samanyalaksanavisayam anumanam eveti | pratyaksaprsthabhavino  
 vikalpasyapi tadvisayatvat tadanyasya[114]ca vikalpasya | kintu  
 samanyalaksanavisayam evanumanam ity avadharyate  
 svalaksanavisayatvanisedhartham iti | tatra saha dhumena vartata iti  
 sadhumah | paksadharmatapatipadanartham evam uktam | vidhivikalpasya  
 caitad eva bijam | tam sadhumampradesamdrstavatah  
 pratyakseneti sambhandhah | kidrsam arthantaraviviktarupam  
 arthantaraih sajatiyavijatiyair viviktam asankirnam rupam asyeti  
 vigrahah | sarvabhavanam svasvabhavavyavasthiteh  
 svabhavasankaryabhavat | anyatha sarvasya sarvatropayogad  
 atiprasangah | [s. 26b.] anena pratishedhavalpasya nimittam akhyatam,  
 samanyotpreksayas ca bijam | taduktam - itaretarabhedo 'ntya(sya)[115]  
 bijamsamjñayadarthaka[t. 222a.] [pv 3.71] iti | tatha hi --  
 arthantaravyavrttim parasparavyavrttanam api samanam utpasyato  
 bhinnam esam rupam tirodhaya 'bhinnam svabhavam aropayanti  
 kalpanotpadyate[116]|| as[h5]adharanatmana iti arthantaravyavrttena  
 svabhavena | na tu yathakumarilo manyate -- `arthantaraviveko  
 'bhavapramanagrahyo na pratyaksavaseyah' iti | na hi  
 vastubalabhavina pratyaksena anyathadarsanasambhavo  
 bhrantatapasangat | {p. 25.1} tenatmana[h6]drstavatah satah

pumso 'nantaram smarttamingajñanam utpadyata iti sambandhah |  
smrtir eva smarttam | lingapratibhasi jñanam lingajñanam | anena  
pratyaksaprsthabhavini vikalpe yatsamanyamabhata tasya  
lingavyavastham aha | paramarthatah kim visayam?  
yathadrsthabhedaparamartha[visayam] [s. 27a. and 27 b.]

.....  
.....  
.....  
.....  
.....  
..... [ section: 14.

darsanavidhipratishedavikalpesu pramanyapramanyavyavastha |]

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[114] smrtiyadeh [115] samanyasya [116] -yan vikalpa utpa- -- t.

[s. 28a.] [da]rsanavidhipratishedhavikalpanam  
pramanapramanacintam arabhate. tatra tesu  
darsanavidhipratishedha[t. 223a.]vikalpesu. tad adyam yad etat -- asti  
hy alocanajñanam prathamam [sv pratyaksapariccheda 112ab]iti adau  
vikalpapravrtter bhavam iti adyam akhyatam asadharanavisayam  
svalaksanavisayam darsanam, tad eva pramanam, na  
vidhipratishedhavikalpav api, tasyaiva pramanalaksanayogad itarayos  
ca tadasambhavad. tatha hi -- anadhigatavisayatvam  
arthakriyasadhanavisayatvam ca pramanalaksanam.[117]tad  
darsanasyaivasti. tatra adyam ity apurvarthavijñanatvam akhyatam  
asadharanavisayam iti arthakriyasadhanavisayatvam,  
svalaksanasyaivarthakriyasadhanatvat.[ section: 15.  
pratishedhavikalpasyapramanyasthapanam |]

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[117] prathamavisesanat  
pratishedhavikalpasya'dhyavaseyarthakriyasadhanavisayatve 'pi na  
pramanyam | dvitiat tu dhidhivikalpasyanadhigatasamanyavisayatve  
'pi na pramanyam

tatra pratishedhavikalpasya tavat pratyaksagrhitarthavisayataya  
smrtitvam pratipadayann aha -- tasmin asadharane tathabhute  
arthantarair asankirna[s. 28b.]rupe darsanena  
asankirnarupasamarthyabhavina drste adhigate sati. tatha hi --  
vyatiriktam api bhavamsad abhavamsam icchata bhavamsah  
svabhavenasankirnarupah kalpaniyah, anyatha[118]sa  
evabhavamso na sidhyet. na ca {p.26.1}  
svabhavenasankirnarupatayam asatyam  
prthagbhutabhavamsasadbhave 'pi sa[119]yuktimati,  
svahetubalayatasya sankirnarupasyakiñcitkarabhavamsasambhave  
'pi tyagayogat. na[120]ca tenaiva tadvinasanam, vinasahetvayogasya

pratipadayisyamanatvat. tena sankirnarupavinasane ca varam  
svahetor eva svabhavato 'sankirnarupanamudayo 'stu kim  
parivranmo[t. 223b.]dakanyayopagamena? tasmāt svabhavata eva  
bhavanam pararupavikalatvam abhavamsah[121], nanyah. sa ca  
tathabhuto darsanena grhita eva. tasmims tathabhute [s. 29a.]  
drste sa padartha yena vastuna asadharanah samanasvabhavo na  
bhavati tadrupavikalasvabhavatvat tadasadharanatam tena  
tenatadrupenasamanasvabhavatam etad eva vyanakti | tatah  
arthantarad bhedom vailaksanyam anyarupam idam na bhavatiti  
abhilapanti abhimukhayanti drstavailaksanye pravartamanataya  
smrtir utpannapratyaksabalena | yadi tu lingabalenotpadyeta  
vyavacchedavisayapi smrtir[122]na syad iti bhavah | kim visaya?  
atadavyavrttavisaya. tacchabdena darsanavisayasya vastunah  
paramarsah krtah. na tat atat vijatiyam | atasmad vyavrttih  
atadvyavrttih | sa visayo yasyah sa tatha | yathadrsta  
evarthantarebhyo bhedo maya 'pi kalpyata iti pratipatra(ttra)dhyavasayac  
caivam uktam | paramarthato nirvisayatvat | [s. 29b.] sa na pramanam  
nabhavapramanaphalam[123]ity arthah | na hi smrtijanakatvena  
pramanata yukta | kasmāt na pramanam? | yathadrstasyakaro  
'bhyasapatavadipratyayantarasapekso visesas tasya grahanat | na  
hi drstam ity eva vikalpena grhyate, darsanavisesat  
sarvakaresu vikalpodayaprasangat, api tu kascid  
evabhyaadipratyayapekso ity akaragrahanenacaste | bhavatu  
yathadrsta[t. 224a.]karagrahanam[124] pramanam tu kasmāt na  
bhavatiti parasya[125]taduktapramanalaksanaviraham darsayann aha --  
prag {p. 27.1.} alocanajñānodayakale asadharanam  
asankirnarupam drstva asadharanam arthantararupam na  
bhavatiti abhilapatah vikalpayatah  
pratishedhavikalpasyapurvarthadhigamabhavad  
apurvarthvijñānatavirahat [s. 30a.] | apurvarthavijñānam ca  
pramanam bhavatocyata iti bhavah | [section: 16. vidhivikalpasyapy  
apramanyavyavysthapanam ]

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[118] svabhavena samkīrnatve [119] asamkīrnnā(nna)rupata [120]  
nakiñcitkaro 'bhavamsah tenaiva samkīrnarupatavinasanat iti  
ced aha [121] pararupasya kalpitatvad abhavamsah -- t. [122] api tv  
anumanam sya [123] parair vastudarsanasyaiva  
nastitavikalpajanakatvenabhavapramanatayoktvadittham vyakhyatam  
[124] bhavatapi yatha- -- t. [125] alocanajñānad uttarasya,kumarilasya  
va

yadyuktena prakarena pratishedhavikalpo na pramanam, vidhivikalpas  
tarhi pramanam bhavisyati. na hi tasyapurvarthavijñānatvabhavah  
sambhavati | tatpratibhasino 'nugatasya samanyakarasyasadharanarupav  
alambina darsanenadhigamat tat kuto 'syapramanyam | tad uktam --  
tatah parampunar vastu[sv pratyaksa 120] ityadi | tad

etatkumarilavacanam asankya vidhivikalpasyapi pramanyam anupa(m  
apa)nudann aha -- arthakriyasadhanasya svalaksanasya alocanajñanena  
darsanad adrstasya punas tatsadhanasya arthakriyasadhanasya  
svabhavasya vikalpenapratipattehvidhivikalpo na pramanam | yady  
api[126]tenanadhigatam samanyam adhigamyata iti varnyate, tathapi tad  
arthakriyasadhanam na bhavati iti tad adhiganta taimirikadijñanaprakhyo  
vidhivikalpo na pramanam | [s. 30b.] tatah[127] parampunar vastu  
dharmair jatyadibhir yaya| adhigame 'pi kesadijñanasyeva na  
pramanyam | ata evarthakriyasamarthyavirahina  
samanyenendriyanam samprayogabhavat pratyaksata 'py asambhavini  
| cakarena smrtitvac ceti purvoktakaranasamucayah | smrtitvam  
casyottaratra pratipadayisyate | anumanavad {p.28.1} iti  
vaidharmyadrstantah. yatha pratyaksenarthakriyasadhane  
pradesakhye dharminy adhigate 'py anadhigatasyagner  
arthakriyasadhanasyasamanyakarena[128]paroksasya  
svalaksanakarena pratipattum asakyatvat pratipattih[129], naivam  
vidhivikalpena samanyakarenanadhigatam arthakriyasadhanam  
adhigamyate,[130]tasyalocanajñanenaivadhigamat. [s. 31a.] tasmim(smin)  
smrtir evasav iti na pramanam iti | [ section: 17.  
arthakriyasadhanavisayajñanasyaiva pramanyasamarthanam ]

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[126] samanyamatram va vidhivikalpena grhyate tadvisistam va  
svalaksanam, gatyantarabhavat | tatra purvapakse aha yady api ity  
adi [127] uttarasmin pakse aha [128] -dhanasya sama- -- t. [129]  
anumaneneti sesah [130] vastunah

arthakriyasadhanavisayam eva pramanam, netarad iti kuta etat iti cet  
arthakriyarthihi puruso yasmad hitahitapraptiparihararhi sarvo na  
kakataliyanayena kascid eva, paksavan buddhipurvakari pramanam  
apramanamva pramanad eva sarvada pravarta(rte)ya apramanat ma  
kadacit, vipralambhasambhavad, ubhayam anvesate na vyasanitaya | tato 'yam  
arthakriyasadhanavisayam eva pramanam braviti, tasyarthakriyasadhane  
pravrtyangavat | netarat, tadviparitatvat | tatha hi -- pramanam  
avisamvadakam apratarakam ucyate loke 'pi | [t. 225a.] yac  
carthakriyasadhanam anadhigacchan na tatra pravartayati, kuta eva tat  
prapayet tat katham avisamvadakataya preksapurvakari pramanam  
acaksita? |

[section: 18. samanyasya vistarenavastutvasadhanam ]

[s. 31b.] yady evam samanyam apy arthakriyasadhanam eva tatas tadvisayo  
vidhivikalpah pramanam bhavisyatiti ced, aha -- na ca naiva  
samanyamkañcit tatsadhyatayopagatam  
abhinnajñanabhidhanalaksanam anyam va vyaktisadhyam arthakriyam  
upakalpayati | kidrsam?, svalaksanapratipatteh vyaktipratipatter  
alocanajñanasamjñitaya urddhvam uttarakalam  
tatsamarthyotpannavikalpavijñanagrahyam iti | tacchabdena

svalaksanapratipattih sambadhyate | `tatah param punar vastu'  
 ity[131]adiparair abhidhanad evam braviti darsanaprsthabhavino  
 vikalpasya pratyaksapramanatam nirakartum | sarvam eva tu samanyam  
 na kañcid arthakriyam upakalpayati. {p.29.1} yat tu samanyam  
 anumanavikalpagrahyam, tat  
 karanavyapakasambaddhalinganiscayadvarayatam sambaddhasambandhad  
 anadhigatarthakriyasadhanavisayam arthakriyam upakalpayatiti  
 tadvisayo vikalpah pramanam | [s. 32a.] idam tu naivam, adhigatatvad  
 arthakriyasadhanasyalocanajñāneneti | atrodaharanam yatha--  
 nilamdrstvanilam iti jñāne pratibhasamanam iti sesah | na  
 samanyam kañcid arthakriyam upakalpayatiti prakrtena sambandhah |  
 nanu ca lingavikalpapratibhasi [t. 225b.] samanyam prakrtam tat kim  
 anyad udahriyate? | sarvasya darsanaprsthabhavino vikalpasya  
 paropagatam pratyaksapramanatam tulyanyayataya nirakartum |  
 kam punar nilam iti vikalpajñāne darsanaprsthabhavini  
 pratibhasamanam samanyam arthakriyam nopakalpayati? | yadi  
 vyaktisadhyam; tada 'nyo 'pi padartha 'nyadiyam arthakriyam  
 nopakalpayatiti tasyapy anarthakriyasadhanatvad avastutvapasangah |  
 atha svasadhyam; tad asiddham, abhinnañānabhidhanalaksanayah  
 svasadhyayah karanad ity asankyaha -- tad eva hi [tt. 356b.] yat  
 tadalocanajñānenopalabdham [s. 32b.] nilasvalaksanam nilavyaktih  
 tathavidhasadhyarthakriyakari | tathavidhasabdena samanyam  
 atrabhipretam, tadsaparyayatvad asya, sadharanarupasya ca  
 tadsatvat | tena tathavidhasadhyam nilasamanyasadhyam  
 abhinnañānabhidhanalaksanam arthakriyam kartum silam asya  
 svalaksanasyeti tat tathoktam | evam manyate -- yatha bhinna api  
 vyaktyah kayacit pratyasattya tadekaryapratiniyamalaksanaya  
 tadekam abhinna samanyam upakurvanti[132], tadaparasamanyayogam  
 antarenapi, anyatha 'navasthaprasangat, tatha  
 'bhinnañānabhidhanatmikam apy arthakriyam sadhayisyanti | kim  
 apramanakena pramanabadhitena ca samanyenopagatena? | [t. 226a.]  
 tatha hi -- anumanadike jñāne yathavidham asyaspastam rupam  
 pratibhasate na tathavidham vyaktisu drsyamanas upalaksayamah |  
 ekam eva hi vyaktidarsanakale spastam niladirupam vibhavayamah |  
 [s. 33a.] {p.30.1} tat katham adrstakalpanaya "tmanam svayam eva  
 vipralabhe mahi? | vyaktirupasamsargad ayogolakavahnivad  
 avibhavanam[133]iti cet; na, sarvatra bhedabhedavyavasthaya  
 abhavaprasangat | asyottarasyanyatrapi sulabhatvat | na ca samanyasya  
 dve rupe stah spastam aspastam ca, yenaikena darsane  
 pratibhaseta anyenanumanadijñāne, padarthadvayopagamaprasangat,  
 pratibhasabhedasyaiva sarvatra bhavabhedavyavasthanibandhanatvat,  
 samanyasyaparasamanyaprasakter[134]nihsamanyasya casyopagamat |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[131] kriyavisesanamadah [132] anupakrtasya tadadheyatvabhavat  
 [133] samanyasya [134] dusanantaram aha

[ section: 19. kumariloktadvyatmakabuddher nirasanam ]

etenaitad api nirastam yad aha -- sarvavastusu buddhis ca  
vyavrttyanugamatmika | jayate dvyatmakatvena vina sa ca na yujyate ||  
[sv akrti- 5] na catranyatara bhrantirupacarena cesyate |  
drdhatvat[135]sarvada buddher bhrantis tadbhrantivadinam || [sv  
akrti- 7]

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[135] abadhyamanatvat

[s. 33b.] iti | yato yadindriyabuddhim abhipretyocyate; tadasiddham,  
aspastasya nilady akarasya spastaniladyabhasayam  
tatanupalaksanat, spastasyapi ca dvitiyasyanuyayinah |  
tadbhave[136]ca vyaktidvayantaralam apy apnuvatah katham [t. 226b.]  
tadanugamah[137]? | vyapta(vyaktau) copalabhyasya satah  
tatanupalaksanam kutah? | na hi tasya vyaktavyaktarupasambhava,  
ekatvat | tatha caha -- vyaktav ekatra sa vyakta 'bhedat sarvatraga  
yadi | jatidrsyeta sarvatra [sapi na vyaktyapeksini] || [pv 3.154-5]  
iti | ekatrapi ca vyaktav upalabhyamanayam sakalatrailokyavyapi  
rupam sakalasvasrayavyapi va drsyeta? | na hy ekasyah kiñcid  
drstam adrstam va nama ksanikatadivad | drstayam  
apy ekatraivasraye darsanavasayo na sarvatreti cet; na, vikalpena  
taddarsanabhyupagamat | na hi niscayavisayikrtam caniscitam ceti  
yuktam | tatah sarvagatarupadarsane sarvarthanam darsanaprasangah  
| na hi [s. 34a.] taddarsane[138] {p.31.1} tatsahacarina[139]upalabhyasya  
tadabhinnasvabhavasya[140]canupalambho yuktah | tatah katham  
indriyabuddher dvyatmakata? | athanumanadibuddhim[141]; tasyam api  
svalaksanapratibhasanat kuto dvyatmakatvam? | na hi nasu  
samanyagrahinisv spasto vyaktyakara iva laksyamanah  
svalaksanapratibhasah | tadbhave 'pi tasam bhavat |  
akarantarenah ca svajñane [']pratibhasanat anekakarayogad  
ekasya, atiprasangac[142]ca | tasman neyam bhinnarthagrahinyabhinna  
samanyabuddhih pratibhati svalaksanodbhava sati | kintv  
anadivitatha[t. 227a.]vikalpabhyasavasananajanita sati tatha 'vabhasate  
| drdhatvam ca buddher navinasitvam, ksanikatvabhyupagamat kintv  
abadhyamanatvam | na casyas tat sambhavati, lesato badhakasyoktatvat |  
vistaratas tusyadvadabhangad yathavasaram ihaiva tatra tatra  
vidhasyamanad badhakam avadharyam | tasmad yatha vyaktyah  
samanyantaram antarena tad ekam upakurvanti tatha  
'bhinnajñanabhidhane api pravartayisyantiti tad eva  
nilasvalaksanam samanyasadhyatvopagatarthakriyakari || [ section:  
20. kumariladattasya dosasya saugatabuddyabadhakatvadarsanam ] | yas[143]tu  
-- [s. 34b.] samanyam nanyad istam cet tasya[144] vrter  
niyamakam | visesad anyad icchanti samanyam tena tad dhruvam ||  
ta hi tena vinotpanna mithya syur visayad rte |  
na tv anyena[145]vina vrttih samanyasyeha dusyati ||[sv akrti- 37,

{p.32.1} iti mithyatvaprasangadosa ukto  
nasautathagatasamayanayavadatabuddhin badhate | samanyabuddhinam  
badhakapratyayanibandhanasya mithyatvasyopagatatvat | tatha hi -- kasmat  
sasnadimatsv eva gotvam? yasmat tadatmakam | tadatmyam asya kasmat  
cet, svabhavaditi gamyatam ||[sv akrti- 47] iti vacanat [t. 227b.]  
`vyaktisvabhavam ca samanyam | na casadharanam vyaktyudayavinasayor  
dhya(yos ca) nodayavyayayogi' ity ayuktam, viruddhadharmadhyasato  
bhedaprasangad iti | aha ca - tadatmyamcen matamjater  
vyaktijanmanyajatata|  
nase 'nasasca kenestah[146]? tadvac[147] ca'nanvayo[148] na kim? ||  
vyaktijanmanyajata[149] [s. 35a.] cedagatanasrayantarata | pragasin  
na ca taddese satayasangatakatham? || vyaktinase na cen  
nastagatavyaktyantaramna ca |  
tarhy adhigacchan vikalpah pramanam bhavisyatity aha -- tac ca  
nilasvalaksanam | tenatmana nilasadhyarthakriyakarina  
svabhavena drstam eva alocanapratyayena | tato nispaditakriye  
karmany avisesadhayi vikalpajñanam katham pramanam syat? |  
atha[150]matam -- samanyam eva tarhy adhigacchan nilavikalpah pramanam  
astu | tac ca samanyam arthakriyakari | yato nilasadhyam  
evarthakriyam nilena saha sambhuya karisyati | vyaktisvabhavany eva  
hi samanyaniti aha -- [s. 35b.] na ca naiva tat  
svalaksanagrahanottarakalabhavino nilavyaktidarsanottarakalam  
bhavanasilasya | lingagrahanottarakalabhavinas tu purvoktena  
prakarena vyaktisadhyaarthakriya samanyasya kalpitasya {p.33.1}  
vyavasthapayitum sakyata iti bhavah | nilavikalpasya[151] visayena  
nilasamanyena [t. 228a.] nilasadhyarthakriya rañjanadika kriyate |  
tasya vyaktisvabhavyayoge sati kalpitarupasya tadasambhavat | na ca  
nityasvabhavatamabibhranena nilavikalpasya visayena nilasadhya  
'nya va 'rthakriya kriyate | kramayaugapadyavirodhad iti manyate ||  
section: 22. mimamsakasamatapramanalaksane dosadarsanam || tad  
evam nilam drstva nilam iti jñane pratibhasamanam  
samanyam na kañcid arthakriyam upakalpayatiti prasadhya  
anarthakriyakarivisayasyapi vikalpasya pratyaksaprsthabhavinah  
pramanyaprasangad ativyaptir iti tatrapurvarthavijñanam iti [s.  
36a.] pramanalaksanemimamsakair visesanam upadeyam iti  
darsayann aha -- tasmad. yata evam anarthakriyasadhanavisayataya  
darsanaprsthabhavino vikalpasya pramanyam ayuktam,  
tasmadasmadabhimatam pramanam avisamvadi jñanam iti  
pramanalaksanam vyudasya, anadhigatarthavisayampramanam,  
tatrapurvarthavijñanam pramanam ity api,etasminn apy  
ahopurusikaya 'nyasmin pramanalaksane kriyamane  
ativyaptipariharaya visesaniyam visesanam upadeyam. katham  
visesaniyam anadhigate svalaksana iti. anena hi  
visesanenumanavikalpasya ca pramanyam sidhyati,  
alocanajñana- prsthabhavinas ca vikalpasya pramanyam

vyudasyata iti sarvam sustham | tad evam  
vidhivikalpasyanarthakriyasadhanavisayataya 'nadhigatasamanyadhigame  
'pi pramanyam nirakrtya [t. 228b.] ca sabdasmuccitam smrtitvam  
pratisedhivikalpena sadharanam pramanyakaranam [s. 36b.]  
darsayann aha -- adhigate tu svalaksane alocaññanena  
tatsamarthyajanma svalaksanadhigamabalabhavi vikalpas tadanukari  
saksad anutpatter darsanasamskaradheya(ravedha)vasac  
caspastanilasvalaksanakaranukari drsyavikalpyayos  
caikikaranad evam ucyate | vastutas tu {p. 34} na kiñcid asav anukaroti |  
sa smrtir eva | kutah? karyatas tadvisayatvat na paramarthatah |  
karyamatra svalaksane purusasya pravartanam, tadadhyavasayas ca |  
yatas ca karyatah tadvisayatvat smrtir evato na pramanam  
darsanabalotpanno vikalpah | tatha hi -- smrter apy  
anubhutasvalaksanamsavisayaya na paramarthatas tadvisayatvam |  
svalaksanasnyendriyabuddhav iva sphutarupataya smrtav  
apratibhasanat | kintu yathoktat karyata eva | tac ca vidhivikalpe 'pi  
samanam iti katham asau smrtir na syad iti | [ section: 23. anumasya  
vidhivikalpavailaksanyena pramanyasamarthanam ] tatraitat syat --  
nanv anumavikalpah smrtirupo 'pi pramanam isyate | [s. 37a.]  
tatha hi -- yad evanagnivyavrttam vastumatram mahanasadav  
anubhutam asit, tad eva pradesavisesse dhumadarsanat smaryate. tadvad  
vidhivikalpo 'pi pramanam bhavisyatity ata aha -- anadhigatasya  
vastuno rupasya anadhigater iti | evam manyate -- yat mahanasadav  
anagnivyavrttam vastumatram praganubhutam na tat  
taddesadisambandhitayaivanumanavikalpena [t. 229a.] smaryate kintu yatra  
pradese pragananubhutam tatsambandhitaya | tatah  
sÄ•dhyadharmidá¹>á¹£á¹-Ä•ntadharmigrÄ•hidarÄ•anadvayÄ•nadhigatasyÄ•nagnivyÄ•vá¹  
ttasya vasturupasyayogavyavacchedenadhigamad yuktam asya pramanyam |  
na tu darsanaprsthabhavino vikalpasya, tadviparitatvad iti | [s.  
37b.]

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[145]samanyena [146] hetuna [147] vyaktir iva [148] ananuvrttih [149]  
jatih [150] sankhyamatam akuttayann aha [151] `na ca' ity anena  
sambandhah

[ section: 24. pramanavyavasthayah vastvadhistanatvam,  
svalaksanasyaiva ca vastutvam ]]

yadi namanadhigatam vasturupam nadhigacchati, pramanam tu kasman  
na bhavatiti ced aha -- vastvadhistanatvat ityadi |  
vastvadhistanatvam ca pramanavyavasthayah  
pramanavyaparavisayam[152]abhipretyocyate nalambhanalaksanam[153],  
anyatha 'numanasya parikalpitasamanyalambhanataya  
vastvadhistanatvabhavad avyapini pramanavyavastha syad | yadi  
vastvadhistanatva pramanavyavastha katham {p. 35.1}  
viprakrstavisayaya[154]anupalabdheh pramanyam iti cet; tatrap  
pradhanadivikalpasyaiva[155]bhavanupadanataya sadhyatvat tasya api

vastvadhishthanata 'sty evety adosah | atha vatvadhishthanaiiva  
pramanavyvasthe 'ti kuta etad? ity aha -- arthakriyayam  
sukhaduhkhalaksanayam yad [s. 38a.] yogyam saktam  
tadvisayatvat tadarthinam arthakriyarthinam pravrtteh  
praptiyagalaksanayah | yadi namarthakriyayogye tadarthinam  
pravrttis tathapi katham vastvadhishthana pramanavyavastha?,  
arthakriyayogyadhishthana hi tatha sati syat iti cet; aha --  
arthakriyayam yad yogyam tallaksanam eva hi vastu | tato  
'rthakriyayogyadhishthanatvena vastvadhishthanatvam katham na  
syat iti bhavah | [t. 229b.] idam ca vastvasrayena  
pramanavyavasthapratipadanam anadhigate svalaksana ity ukte kadacit  
paro bruyat -- vastumatranibandhana hi pramanavyavastha na  
svalaksanasrayaiva | tato yady apy anadhigatam svalaksanam  
nadhigacchati tathapy anadhigatavasturupam adhigacchato vikalpasya  
pramanyam bhavisyatiti tadasiddhatodbhavanartham uktam --  
anadhigatavasturupety adi | [s. 38b.] tadasiddhatodbhavane  
canadhigatavasturupadhigantur eva pramanyam netarasyeti kutah? iti  
paryanuyoge arthakriyayogyety adi uktam | tatha ca vastuvisayam api  
pramanyam bruvata svalaksanavisayam evoktam bhavati,  
tasyaivarthakriyasamarthyalaksanatvat, samanyasya ca  
tadviparitatvat iti manyate | punar apy anubhavottarakalabhavino  
nilavikalpasya pramanyam apanetum upacayahetum aha -- tato 'pi yathoktad  
vikalpad na kevalam nilasvalaksananubhavad vastuny eva svalaksana  
eva tadadhyavasayena svalaksanadhyavasayena anyatha tatra  
pravrttyayogat purusasya pravrtteh adhigate svalaksane  
tatsamarthyajanma vikalpo na pramanam iti sambandhah | purvam  
anadhigatavasturupanadhigater apramanyam uktam | adhuna tv  
adhigatasyaivadhigamad iti [s. 39a.] {p. 36.1}  
vidhipratishedharupatayopapattyor[156]bhedah | yad va karyatas tad  
visayatvat iti yad uktam tad evopacayahetuvyajena sphutikrtam |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[152] pravartakatva- [153] grahya- [154] nasti pradhanam,  
upalabdihlaksanapraptasyanupalabdheh [155] pradhanavikalpo  
vastukarano na bhavati, tadabhava 'pi bhavat,  
kharavisanadivikalpavat [156] yuktyoh

[ section: 25. vikalpasya darsanat prthak pramanyabhavah ]

[t. 230a.] yadi nama tadadhyavasayena vastuny eva purusasya pravrttis  
tathapy anadhigatasamanyagrahino 'sya darsanat prthak pramanyam  
kim iti nesya? iti cet; aha -- pravrttau svalaksana eva satyam  
pratyaksena alocanajñanakhyena abhinnaayogaksematvat | yogah  
apraptasya visayasya paricchedalaksana praptih, ksemah  
tadarthakriyanusthanalaksanam paripalanam | abhinna  
yogaksemavastheti sa tathoktah | tatra vikalpasya  
nirvikalpapratyaksenabhinno yogah svalaksanadhyavasayatah |  
abhinnah ksema alocanavijñanad iva vikalpad api svalaksana eva

pravrtteh | ayam asyabhiprayah -- yadi vikalpo nirvikalpacetasah  
prameyantaravisayas tada tatraiva purusam pravartaya tu tatsadhyam  
arthakriyam adhigantum | naiva va pravartayet, tadvisayatvabhimatasya  
samanyasyabhinnajñanalaksanaya evarthakriyaya upagamad [s. 39b.]  
vikalpodayad eva ca tatsiddheh | na hi nilanubhavat  
prameyantaravisayah pitadipratyayah purusam nilavastuni  
pravartayanti, sadhitharthakriya va kvacid apiti | tasmad  
alocanajñanan naivayam prameyantaravisayah | visesena yair  
evam vyakhyayate - nirvikalpakabodhena[157] dvyatmakasyapi vastunah|  
prahanam [sv p. 118] iti[158] tato niladarsanasyaiva nirvikalpasya  
pramanyam yuktam, na tadabhinnopayogasya [t. 230b.] smrtter iva  
vikalpasyapi darsanat prthag[159]eva | anyatha nisphalam  
pramanantarakalpanam kurvatah smrticchadvesaprayatnadi  
pramanam anusajyata iti pramananam iyatta visiryeteti |

\_\_\_\_\_ notes \_\_\_\_\_

[157] atra `na' karasyopari pratav eva `3' iti likhitam vartate [158]  
visesena tesam mate naivayam prameyantaravisaya iti  
sambedhah [159] pramanyam yuktam

{p.37.1}[ section: 26. dharavahikajñanesu yogitaditarapeksaya  
pramanyapramanye ]

yadaikasminn eva niladivastuni [s. 40a.] dharavahinindriyajñanany  
utpadyante tada purvenabhinnayogaksematvad uttaresam  
indriyajñananam apramanyaprasangah | na caivam, ato 'nekanta iti  
pramanasamplavavadi darsayann aha -- purvapratyaksaksanena  
ityadi | etat pariharati -- na, uttaresam pramanyaprasangah |  
kutah? | nanayogaksematvat[160] | tatha hi -- pratiksanam  
visayaparicchedalaksano yogah, tadarthakriyanusthanalaksanas  
ca ksemah paripalanarupo bhidyate | tato vipakse vrttyabhavat na  
hetur anaikantikah | kada nanayogaksematvam? |  
ksanavisesasadhyañchayam | yada ksanavisesasadhye  
'rthe hitahitalaksane vañcha praptipariharec cha yoginam  
paropakaram uddisya bhavati kasyacit[161]kathañcit kvacid upayogat  
tada[162] yatha darsanamargge[163]duhkhe[164]dharmajñanaksantir  
dama(r dasa)nam[165]anusayanam vasanam[166]nirodhayati,  
tadviruddhasayotpadanat | duhkhe  
dharmajñanam[167]klesaviviktatalaksanam nirvanapraptim  
utpadayati, [s. 40b.] anusayaviruddhasayadardhyotpadanat | tata  
esam[168]grahakani paracittajñanani[169]prthag eva pramanani  
| [t. 231a.] parahitadhanadiksavatam ca  
samastavastuvistaravyapijñanalokavabhasitantaratmanam bhagavatam  
kascid evarthaksanah kasyacid eva  
pararthasyanugrahako[170]vibandhako veti sarvabhavan pratiksanam  
viksamananam adhyaksa cetasm tadvisayaksananam  
bhinnarthakriyasupayogato nanayogaksematvat | tad yadi  
pratiksanam[171]ksanavivekadarsino 'dhikrtyocyate tada

bhinnopayogitaya prthak pramanyat nanekantah | atha  
 sarvapadarthesv ekatva 'dhyavasayinah samvyavaharika  
 purusanabhipretyocyate tada sakalam eva [s. 41a.] {p. 38.1} nilasantanam  
 ekam artham sthirarupam tatsadhyam carthakriyam ekatmikam  
 adhyavasyantiti pramanyam apy uttaresam anistam eveti kuto  
 'nekantah? iti darsayann aha -- sadharane hi iti |  
 tatsantanavarttinam sarvaksananam ekatvenadhyavasitanam  
 vyavahartbhir yat sadharanam pratiksanam anyanyakaranataya  
 vibhinnam api paramarthato viparyasad ekataya 'bhivivistam  
 rañjanadikam niladikakaryam tatra na tesam uttaresam  
 jñanaksananam samarthyasyarthaprapanasakterbhedah |  
 purvapratyaksaksananavisaya eva tebhyo 'pi pravrtter adyasyaiva  
 tatra[172]pramanyam | tatha hi -- arthakriyarthinam  
 tatsadhanaprapanasamarthe jñane pramanavyavaharam [t. 231b.]  
 kurvatam aviklavadiyam arthakriyasadhanabhedad eva  
 pramanyabhedavyavaharo jñanesu yuktah [s. 41b.] anyatha  
 smrtyader api pramanyaprasangah katham apakriyeta?, adriyeta va  
 nisphala pramanavyavastha preksavata iti? | kesam iva  
 sadharene karye na samarthyabhedah? ity aha[173]aparapare ca te  
 dhumas ca taih pramitas ca te sannikrstagnayas ca tesv iva  
 tadvisayanam iva anumanjñananam agnimatrasadhye 'rthe  
 sandhuksanadike vañchite  
 tadarthakriyasadhanaprapanavyaktibhedabhavat tatha pramanyabhedo  
 na yukto vidusam tatha 'trapi | yada tu pañcatapas taptukamo bhavati  
 tada 'paraparadhumapramitasannikrstagnivisayanam apy  
 anumananam samarthyabhedat pramanyam anivaritam eva |

\_\_\_\_\_ notes \_\_\_\_\_

[160] yogijñanani ksanavivarttalaksakaniti krtva na  
 ekyogaksemani, vivaksitadavadattadeh prathamah ksano  
 dharmayogyah dvitiyas tu managayogyah trtiyas tu yogya iti jñayate  
 yogina | tatas ca ksanah bhinnah arthakriya ca bhinna [161]  
 jñanaksanasya [162] yogini [163] bauddhamate [164] avajñakarini  
 mlecchadau samsariskandhe [165] [dharmajñā] nena ksantih |  
 samarthena yat sahyata ity arthah [166] klesajananasaktim [167]  
 vairagyajñanam [168] dharmajñanaksantyadicittanam [169] yoginah  
 satkani [170] kañcit paracittaksanam drstva bhagavan  
 tasyaivanugrahaya pravartate | kañcit tu drstva audasinyam  
 alambate | kañcit tv avabodhya nigrahaya [171] pratyaksanam -- t. [172]  
 karye [173] ity aha -- aparaparadhuma iti | aparapare ca -- t.

[ section: 27. vikalpapramanyanirasasya phalitarthah ]

tad evam `yatha nilam drstva nilam iti jñana(m)' ity  
 udaharane nilavikalpasya pramanyam nirakrtya prakrte yojyann  
 aha -- etena nilasvalaksanadarsanottarakalabhavino nilavikalpasya  
 pramanyanirakarena | tan nestatvad vikalpasyapy  
 artharupopakarinah| [sv p. 111] iti bruvatakumarilena prade[s.

42a.]sadidarsanottarakalabhavino {p. 39.1} dharmivikalpasya, tatha sambandhapratipattikale 'gnisvalaksanadarsanasamarthyabhavino 'gnisamanyavisayasya sadhyadharmavikalpasya, dhumalocanajñanaprsthabhavino dhumasamanyavabhasino lingavikalpasya, adigrahanad dharma[t. 232a.]dharmisambandhavikalpasya ca pramanaprsthabhavino dharmyadisvarupamatravisayalocanakhyapratyaksapurvakasya na cavikalpyalingasya dharmisambandhayos tatha grhitih [sv p. 88] ity aksepabhayad yad abhyupagatam pramanyam tat pratyuktam pratyakhyatam | purvakam eva svalaksanavisayam darsanam yat parenalocanajñanam iti vyavahrtam tat pramanam na tu tadbalabhavi vikalpo yathoktena nyayeneti sthitam etat -- paksadharmasya sadhyadharmini pratyaksato 'numanato vaprasiddhih niscaya iti | tad evam pratyaksatah paksadharmaniscayam bruvata prasangena darsanaprsthabhavino vikalpasya pramanyanirakaranat | pratyaksamkalpanapodham [pv 2.123] iti pratipaditam |

[ section: 28. anumanapradhanyajñapanam ]

yady evam kasmad anumanavyutpadanartham idamarabhyate [s. 42b.] ity uktam na samanyena `samyagjñanavyutpadanartham' iti? | sankhyadivipratipattir apy atra tadvisaya nirastaiva | paroksarthapratipatter anumana[m evasra]yah | kasmad? yatah paksadharma eva tadamsena vyapta eva ca hetuh karanam tasyah, nanya ity abhidhanat paroksarthavisayam sarvam pramanam anumane 'ntarbhavitam iti sanksepatah sankhyavipratipattih samyagjñanavisaya nirasta | tatha, vyapakamsasya[174]gamyatvapratiteh tadamsavyaptivacanena samanyavisayam anumanam na svalaksanavisayam ity akhyatam [t. 232b.] tasyasadharanatvat, asadharanasya ca vyapatkavyogat, vikalpavisayatvac ca | tatra tadadyamasadharanavisayam ity acaksanena svalaksanavisayam eva pratyaksam uktam | {p. 40.1} darsanam eva pramanam [h8]ity akhyanat pramanam eva phalam iti sucitam, [s. 43a.] tasyarthapratitirupatvat | tatha, tasya dvidha prayoga iti vaksyamanatvat pararthanumanam kathayisyate, tasya trirupalingakhyanarupatvat | sanksepatah canumanavyutpadanam apy abhimatam | tac ca sarvatrasty[175]eveti kasmad anumanavyutpadanartham ity uktam[176]? | satyam, pradhanyat tu tadgrahanam | tatha hi -- pradhanapuruserthopayoginas tattvasya caturaryasatyalaksanasyanumanata[177]eva niscayat tasya pradhanyam | tatha pratyakse 'pi visaye vivadasambhave, nanumanad anyan nirnayanibandhanam ity ato 'py asya pradhanyam | pravartakatvac ca pradhanyam asya | tatha hi -- yadanubhutatphalam sukhaduhkhasadhanam, anubhuyamanaphalam va drsyamanam na tatpravrttavisayo nispannatvat phalasya | tasmad yadanagataphalam sukhaduhkhasadhanam pratyaksam api tatrapy anumanam eva pravartakam | na hi tasyanagate sukhaduhkhe prati yogyatam pratyaksam nirddharayati, phalasya [s.43b.] paroksatvat | taduktam -- na hy apratyakse karye

karanabhavagatih iti | tasmāt purvanubhūtasukhadukhasadhana[t.  
233a.]sadharmyat pratyaksavisayasyapi vastuno  
'nagataphalayogyataniscayah na pratyaksatah | tatha ca --  
tad[178]yathadrstasadharmyat[179] tathaprasadhitam[180]  
nanumeyatam atipatati iti | katham tarhi dvayor api pravartakatvam? -- na  
hyabhyam arthamparicchidya pravartamano 'rthakriyayamvisamvadyata  
ity uktam | sukhadukhasadhanasya[181]jalanaladeh svarupasya  
pratyaksatah prasiddheh, phalam anagatam prati yogyataya anumanata  
ity ubhayor api pravartakatvam | samyagjñānapurvakatvam ca  
hitahitapraptipariharayor uktam na tv anagataphalam prati yogyatayah  
pratyaksato 'niscayat | [s. 44a.] na hy arvagdarsinam  
bhaviphalayogyatayas tato niscayah, tatah pradhanyad  
anumanagrahanam ity alam ativistareneti |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[174] agni- [175] pratyaksadau [176] `sanksepenaiva  
pratyaksavyutpadanam na vistaratah' ity asankyaha [177]  
dukhā-samudaya-marga-nirodhah [178] vastu [179] anyatra [180]  
sukhadukhahetutaya [181] uttaram

{p. 41.1}[ section: 29. svabhavahetav anvayaniscayah  
svapramanayattah ]

tatra svabhavakaryanupalambhanam paksadharmaniscayas  
tulyopayasadhyataya 'bhedenaiivoktah anvayavyatirekaniscayasya tu  
bhinnopayasadhyataya bhedenaiiva nirddeśah karya iti svabhavahetau  
tavād anvayaniscayam svapramananibandhanam darsayann aha --  
anvayaniscayo 'pi na kevalam paksadharmaniscaya uktah kintv  
anvayanisayo 'pi svabhavahetau ucyata iti sesah | sadhanadharmasya yad  
bhavamātram sattamātram mudgaradinimittantarānapeksam tasya  
anubandho anugamanam vyaptih tasya siddhih ya sa svabhavahetav  
anvayaniscayah | kasya [t. 233b.]  
sadhanadharmabhavamātranubandhasiddhih? | sadhyadharmasya [s. 44b.]  
sadhyas casau asiddhatvat dharmadharmisamudayaikadesatvat dharmas ceti  
tathoktah | yatra yatra sadhanadharmasya bhavah tatra tatra  
sadhyadharmasyapi nimittantarānapekso bhava ity etasyarthasya siddhih  
svabhavahetav anvayaniscayah | katham punah sadhyadharmah  
sadhanadharmabhavamātram anubadhnati |? tadbhavataya sa sadhanadharmo  
bhavah -- svabhavo yasya tasya bhavataya tadbhavataya | yo hi  
sadhanadharmah sadhyadharmasya svabhavah sa[182]katham  
tam[183]nanubadhnīyat, nirupatvaprasangat? |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[182] sadhyadharmah [183] sadhanadharmam

[ section: 30. svabhavahetavaikyepi sadhyasadhanabhavavyavastha ]

nanu tatsvabhavatve bhedabhavat katham sadhyasadhanabhavah? ity aha  
-- vastutah paramarthatah | sadhyasadhanasamkalpakale[184]tu

paramparaya tat tadvyavrttapadarthanibandhanayam kalpanabuddhau [s. 45a.] bhedenā pratibhasanā sadhyasadhanabhavo na vihanyate | na hy asau[185]paramarthikam sadhyasadhanadharmayor ddharminas ca krtakatvadāu bhedaṁ avalambhate[186], sambandhabhavana sadhyasadhanabhavayogāt | ekarthasamavayāh krtakatvanityatvadeh sambandhah itī cet; na, tasyāpi tato[187]'rthantarātve `āyam anāyor asmīn arthe samavayāh' itī {p. 42.1} sambandhabhavasāyā tadavasthātvat, sambandhantarakalpanāyā canavasthaprasaṅgāt | samavayād vrttikalpanāyā ca krtakatvadāyo nityābhīmatesv apy ātmadīsu varṭerān | yā evā hī krtakatvadeh sabde samavayō [t. 234a.] yadbālāt tatrāiva tad vartate sa evā nityābhīmatesv āpi, tasyāikatvenopagātātvat ity ātmadāu vrttīh krtakatvadeh kena nivāryeta? | athā `yā evābhūtvā bhavanādharma bhūtvā cābhavanādharma 'sthīrarūpō bhavāh tatrāiva krtakatvadāyo dharmā vartante' itī vyavasthāpyate | saivā tarhy ābhūtvā bhavanāsvābhavātā bhūtasāyā casthīrasvābhavātā tadviparītarūpasamaropavyavacchedāvisāyāyāh kalpanabuddher nībandhanāṁ kim nesyate? | [s. 45b.] tayaiva[188]paramarthabhedāvator ddharmayor sadhyādharmīnī vrtteḥ kim antaralagādunā krtakatvadīnā vyatīrekāvātā[189]upagātēnā? | tathā hī -- nā sātmatrēnā krtakatvadāyo dharmāh sadhyādharmāpratīpattīnībandhanāṁ, tesāṁ sādā sannīhitātenānavarātām taddharmāpratītiprasaṅgāt, kintu vīkalpāpratībhasīnā evā | sa cā vīkalpāh svāpratībhasīnā[190]evākaram bahīrūpātāyā 'dhyāvasītām ānūsārān krtakānīyādīrūpātām vastunāh pratīpadyate, paramārthātō 'sāmsparśe 'pī tad rūpasāyā[191], paramparāyā tadupādānātvat | vyatīrīktas tu dharmās tadutpattīnīmīttamātrātāyā[192]parīkalpyante, tad varam yad[193]evā tatkalpanānībandhanāṁ[194]tad evā tathāvidhāvīkalpāprasāvānīmīttām āstu, tasyāvāsyām[195]ābhyupagāmanīyātvat, tadābhyupagāme cā carītārthā vyatīrekāvātō dharmā ity ālam tatkalpanāyā | avāsyām cā vyatīrīktā 'nīyatādvārenāpī vastunā evānavasthāyīnām ātmanām pratīpadyate(nte), [s. 46a.] [t. 234b.] tādānūrūparthākr(krī)y[h9]ārthītāyā[196]pravrtteḥ, anyathā[197]vyatīrīktā 'nīyatāyā nīyatvat[198]tadāvāgāmarthātenāyām ānīyāsādhyārthākrīyārthī[199]nīyām sabdādīkām āsānkāmānāh kim ānīyatāvīcāram pratī āhīstāh[200]?[201] | {p. 43.1} vyatīrīktāyām cānīyatāyām āvāgātāyām tatrāiva pravartātām, kim itī nītye sādātmanī? | tadva(ddva)renā[202]pratīpatteḥ itī cet; tat kim ānēnā vyāvādhīnā? | varam āvyāvāhītāsāyāivā pratīpattīr āstu, tenāivārthātvād itī | tadetat ātīpracarccyāmānām[203]ātīgāhānām sāmpadyātā ity āstām tāvat | ye 'pījāīmīnīyāmānyante -- `yesām ātyāntāvīyātikāvātō dharmāh tesām evāyām nīyāyīkādīnām dosāh, āsmākām tu kathāñcīd bhēdābhēdāvātām dhārmanām tātsvābhavātāyā nāsā dosāh' itī; tesām āpī vastūtāh sādhanādharmārūpātōpagāme sadhyādharmāsāyā, kathāñcīd bhēdābhyupagāme nā kīñcīt [s. 46b.] phalām utpāsāyāmāh, sadhyasadhanabhavasāyā kalpītābhēdādvārenāpy upāpatteḥ | nā cāikatmīyē kathāñcīd āpī bhēdō yuktāh, ekāsmāt svābhavād ābhēdat |

tato 'pi tayoh kathañcid bhedabhedau sta eveti cet; na,  
anavasthaprasangat | tatha hi -- dharmayos tadekasvabhavad[204]api  
bhedavatos tena svabhavena kathañcid abhedanimittam abhinno 'parah  
svabhavo 'bhyupagantavyah, tatha tena 'py aparah ity anantaiva [t.  
235a.] bhinnabhinnasvabhavaparampara syat | na ca kalpanabuddhav  
anantobhayarupasvabhavaparampara pratibhasata iti kim iti tatkalpanaya  
'tmanam vipralabhante bhavantah? | kathañcit ca bhedopagamat katham  
bhedapaksabhavinam dosanam anavasarah? | yam catmanam  
purodhaya `imau dharmau, ayam dharmi' iti vyavasthapyate[h10]yadi tena  
bhedas tada bheda eveti kuto 'nekantavadah? | athabhedah; tada `ayam  
sadhanadharmah, ayam sadhyadharmah, dharmi cayam' iti katham  
paramarthikam tr(tri)tayam sidhyet? | [s. 47a.] tasmāt  
tattatpararupavyavrttisamasrayayam kalpanabuddhau bhedavatam iva  
dharmadharminam pratibhasanat sadhyasadhanabhavah |  
tanmatranubandhas tu vastutah tattatsvabhavatayaiva yuktah iti  
manyamanena vastutas tadbhavataya ity uktam |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_ [184] -dhanavikalpa- -- t. [185]  
sadhyasadhanabhavah [186] srayate [187] krtakatvanityatvabhyam [188]  
[a] bhutva bhavanadivabhavataya [189] bhinnena [190] paricchedyavastuny  
avidyamanam [191] vastu- [192] vikalpotpattinimittamatrataya [193] abhutva  
bhavanadikam | [194] tesam krtakatvadinam pratiniyate sabdadau  
vrttikalpanaya nibandhanam [195] abhutva bhavanadikasya [196]  
anityasvabhavanuruparthakriyarthitaya [197]  
svabhavabhutadharmanabhyupgame [198] sabdadeh [199]  
nityasabdadyavagamartthitve[na] [200] ahita astha yena | krtayatna ity  
arthah [201] kim anityatavyaparam prati ahitam karoti? -- t. [202]  
anityatadvarena [203] prapañcyama- -- t. [204] na kevalam dharminah

{p. 44.1}[ section: 31. badhakapramanad eva svabhavahetau  
sadhyasadhanatadatmyam ]

ka punar asau vastutas tadbhavata yaya hetubhutaya sadhyadharmasya  
sadhanadharmabhavamatanubandhah sidhyati? ity aha -- sa vastutas  
tadbhavata sadhyasya viparyayo vipaksah tatra, hetoh yad  
badhakapramanam tadviparitadharmapratyavasthapakam[205],  
yena[206]badhyamano hetus tatra na pravartate, viruddhayor ekatra  
sahabhavasambhavat, tasya ya vrttih pravrttih  
badhakapramanavrttih tatsadhyatvac ca vastutas tadbhavatayah sa  
badhakapramanavrttir ukta | tasyam hi satyam [t. 235b.]  
vipaksat nivrtto hetuh sadhyadharmavaty eva dharmini vartata iti  
sadhyadharmasyanarthantarasya sadhanadharmasvabhavata sidhyati | tayaca  
vastutas tadbhavataya sadhanadharmabhavamatanubandhah sadhyadharmasya  
sidhyatiti [s. 47b.] anvayaniscayah `yatra yatra sadhanadharmas tatra  
sadhyadharmah' ity evam rupo jayate | atrodaharanam yatha-- yat  
sat tat ksanikam eva | avadharena vyaptim aha |  
sadhanadharmabhavamatanubandhanasya caitadrupam akhyatam,  
nimittantaram antarena sat ity eva krtva ksanikam ity upadarsanat |

sa ca vastutas tadbhavataya sidhyatiti tatsiddhyupayam  
badhakapramanavrthim darsayati -- aksanikatve ksanikaviparyaye  
sati arthakriyavirodhat arthasya -- karyasya kriya -- nispattis tasya  
virodhat tallaksanam sa 'rthakriya laksanam yasya vastutvasya  
arthakriyasamarthyatmanah, tat tathoktam | arthakriya hi  
tatsamarthyarupam vastutvam laksyate | tad evam vidham vastutvam  
hiyate nivartate, tadviparyayarupasyasattvasya "karsanat | etac ca  
badhakam pramanam vyapanupalabdhirupam uttaratravasaraapramam  
svayam eva vaksyati | tadanaya badhakapramanavrthtaya sadhyadharmasya  
[s. 48a.] vastutah sadhanadharmasvabhavata sidhyati | taya ca vastutas  
tadbhavataya sadhanadharmabhavamatranubandha iti |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[205] satva(ttva)khyahetuviparitasatva(ttva)- [206] yena sadhya- -- t.

{p. 45.1}[ section: 32. karyahetav anvayaniscayanirupanam ]

evam svabhavahetau [t. 236a] viparyaye badhakapramanavrthya  
tadatmyasiddhito 'nvayaniscayam pratipadya karyahetau pratipadayann  
aha -- karyahetau anvayaniscayah iti prakrtam | kah punar asau  
karyakaranayor bhavah? | karyatvamkaranatvamca | tasya ya  
siddhih pratitih sa karyahetav anvayaniscayah | yatha ca  
karyakaranabhavasiddhir bhavati tathopadarsayann aha -- yatha ityadi |  
yathasabda upadarsanarthah[207]|| idam dhumadikam asya agneh  
upalambhe sati upalabhyata iti sambandhah | anena  
karyakaranabhavasiddhau pratyaksavyaparam aha | na ca kevalam  
pratyaksam karyakaranabhavam asandigdham sadhayati, kintu  
prakpravrttanupalambhasahayam iti [s. 48b.] darsayitum aha --  
upalabdhilaksanapraptam anupalabdham iti | yadi tad dhumadikam  
upalabdhilaksanapraptam satsv anyai(nye)supalambhapratyayesu  
drsyatmakam sat nopalabdham bhavati agnyadisamagrisannidhanat  
prak tadatmyadi(tadagnyadi)samagryam upalabhyamanayam  
upalabhyamanam tatkaryam sidhyati | na tupalambhapratyayantarvaikalyad  
anupajatopalabdhiyogyarupam sat, taddesasannihitam apy  
anupalabdhilaksanapraptatayagnyadisamagri sannidhanat  
praganupalabdham iti | upalabdhilaksanapraptasya  
canupalambhenagnyadisamagri sannidhanat praganyata agamanam,  
taddesakalasamnnihitat katakutya[t. 236b.]der utpattih, taddese  
ca 'sannidhanam iti, tritayam apakriyate | etavadbhis ca prakarair  
atatkaryata bhavanti bhavet | tato 'nupalambhena  
'tatkaryatasankanirasad tadbhave bhavagrahipratyaksanibandhanah  
karyakaranabhavo 'sandigdham [s. 49a.] sidhyati | na  
cagnindhanadibhave niyatasannidher adrsyatmanah kutascit dhumasya  
bhavah syat ity asankaniyam | agnindhanadibhedanuvidhanad  
dhumasya | candanagurukarpurakesornadindhanabhede  
tadanurupabhedasyasya darsanad alpamahadindhanavikarakarinascagnes  
tadanurupasya[208]|| na cagnindhanadisannidhav adrsyatmano  
niyatasannidhanata yukta, {p. 46.1} pratibandhabhavat | pratibandhe va

tatkaryata[209]tatkarana va syat | tatkaryatve,  
nagnindhanasamparkkanantaram dhumajanma syat,  
tadbhavabhavanuvidhanad eva casyapi tatkaryatvam | tac ca dhume 'pi  
samanam | napindhanadikaranatvam adrsyatmanah, indhanadeh  
svahetor eva vrksader bhavadarsanat | tatrap  
tathabhavakalpanayam[210]tad evottaram vacyam | punas codye sa eva  
pariharo 'navastha ca | etenaikasamagryadhinata 'pi pratyukta |  
tadanvayavyatirekanuvidhanad eva ca dhumasya tat[211]karanam kalpeta |  
tac cagnyadav api tulyam | tad api tatra karanam astu iti cet; na,  
agnyadibhave 'vasyam bhavino 'nyasyapi karanatvakalpanayam  
nimittabhavat, karyavyatirekanibandhanatvat [s. 49b.]  
karanabhavakalpanayah | tatha agnindhana[t. 237a.]der  
evanyatarabhava bhavatah[212][h11] bhavatu va 'nyasyapi tadbhave  
niyatasannidheh karanata | na tu tavatagnyadeh karanatvahanih,  
yato dhumadarsanat tanniscayena pravrttau tadvisamvadah syat | na  
hi sarvasattvakarmadhipatyajanitave 'pi jagadvaicitryasya  
drstakaranahanitas tatkaryadarsanat va pravrttanam  
atatpraptir ity alam atiprasangena | kim rupah punar asau  
karyakaranabhavo 'nupalambhasahaya pratyaksanibandhana ity aha --  
tadbhave bhavahtadabhava 'bhavasca iti | ya[213]eva hi  
karanabhimatasya[214]bhava[215]bhava eva |  
karyatvenabhimatasya[216]bhavah | tadabhava karanatvabhimatasya  
'bhava bhava[217] eva karyatvenabhimatasyabhavas ca | sa eva  
karyakaranabhavo nanyah | sa hi tabhyam anyo bhavan svabhavato  
'pratipannakaryakaranarupayor va bhaved, yadva svabhavenaiva  
karyakaranatmanoh | yadyadyah paksah tada  
sarvatraivakaryaka(ka)ranabhute 'pi vastuni [s. 50a.] bhavet  
tanniyamakaranabhavat | tatah sarvam sarvasya karyam syat | {p.  
47.1} svabhavena catadrupasyanyayoge 'pi na tadrupata | na hi bhavah  
pratiniyatarupatyagenanyayoge 'pi rupantaramabhajante, yato nanyayogas  
tesam purvarupam nasayati vinasahetvayogad vaksyamanakat |  
na 'py apurvam utpadayati tasya tato 'rthantaravaprasangat | na hi  
tesu nispannesv anispanno bhinnahetuko va tatsvabhavo yukta |  
ayam hi bhedo [t. 237b.] bhedahetur va viruddhadharmadhyasah karana  
bhedas ca | tatas cet na bhedah, anyanimittabhavat ekam dravyam  
visvam syat ityadi prasajyeta | pratibhasabhedo 'pi hi  
itaretarabhavarupataya viruddhadharmadhyasatam natikramati | tatas  
ca purvake vastuni [s. 50b.] tadavasthe eveti na tayor anyayoge 'pi  
karyakaranarupatapattih | atha dvitiyah paksah, tada  
svabhavata eva tayoh karyakaranarupatvad anyas tadbhavah katham  
na vaiyarthyam anubhavet? | karyakaranabuddhi api  
tadbhavabhavitvamatranibandhane narthantaranimitte,  
tasyopapalabdhilaksanapraptasya[218]karyakaranarupavivekina  
rupantarenapatibhasanat | tathavidhasyapi[219]grahanakalpanayam  
atiprasangah | anupalabdhilaksanapraptatayam[220]katham  
karyakaranabhavabuddhi tannibandhane? | na hi tad arthantaram  
svasattamatrena tadbuddhi pravartayati | sada sannihitatvenasya tayoh



'nupalambharahita tadbhave bhavagrahini sambandhyate | tatha cayam  
 api tadbhave bhavah tadabhve 'bhavas ca karyakaranabhavah kim  
 sadhanah? ity aha -- pratyaksanupalambhasadhanah pratyaksapurvako  
 'nupalambhah tadviviktanyapadarthagrahipratyaksatmakah sadhanam  
 asyeti pratyaksanupalambhasadhanahkaryakaranabhavah | yas tv  
 anupalambhasapeksena [s. 53b.] pratyaksena sadhyata iti praguktah  
 so 'nupalambhapurvakam pratyaksam sadhanam asyeti  
 anupalambhapratyaksasadhana iti vaktavyah | tasya  
 karyakaranabhavasyanvayavyatirekatmanah siddhih niscayo  
 yathoktabhyam pratyaksanupalambhabhyam karyaahetav anvayaniscaya  
 iti sambadhyate | nanu canvayaniscayo nama karyaahetoh sarvatra karyaasya  
 bhavatah svakaranasattaya 'nugamanam ity evam avasayah  
 tat[231]katham karyakaranabhavasiddhir eva 'sav[232]ucyate? ity  
 asankya karya[t.239b.]karanabhavasiddhinibandhanatvad  
 anvayaniscayasya karane karyopacarad ananyopayasadhyatam  
 darsayitum, darsanamatranibandhanam ye tam icchanti tanmatanisedhartham  
 asav evam ukta iti darsayann aha -- karyakaranabhava eva hi  
 karyakaranabhave saty eva hi yasmat arthantarasya sadhyad  
 vyatiriktasya, yas tv avyatiriktah [s. 54a.] tasya viparyaye  
 badhakapramanavrttya tadatmyaniscayad evanvayaniscaya iti purvam  
 uktam evety arthantaragrahanam | tasyarthantarasya evamsyat | katham? |  
 `yatra nama kvacid dhumah tatravasyam agnih' iti niyamena `agneh  
 tatra bhavah' ity evam rupo 'nvayaniscayah | yas tv  
 akaryakaranabhave 'pi rasasyarthantarasya rupenanvayaniscayah sa  
 ekasamagryadhinataya tasya[233]svakaranavyabhicaradvaraka evety  
 adosah | {p. 50.1} atha yadi nama karyam agner dhumas tathapi kim iti  
 yatrasau tatravasyam agnir bhavati yatah  
 karyakaranabhavasiddhinibandhano 'nvayaniscaya ucyata ity aha --  
 agnehbhave eva sattayam eva hih yasmat bhavah satta dhumasya  
 karyatvam iti | tasmad karyakaranabhave saty eva yathokto 'nvayaniscaya  
 iti | yadi hi yatra dhumas tatravasyam agnir na syat tada 'gnim  
 antarenapy asya bhavad agnibhava [s. 54b.] eva bhavalaksanam  
 karyatvam hiyeta |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[207] upalaksanarthah -- t. [208] alpamahadindhanarupasya [209]  
 tesam agnyadinam tadadrsyatmakam vastu karyam [210]  
 vrksadibhyo 'pindhanadyutpattikathane 'drsyatmana eva kasyacit  
 karanatvakalpanayam [211] adrsyam [212] dhumasya [213]  
 avadharanagarbbham idam vakyam iti tathaiva vyakhyati [214] vahneh  
 [215] na punarakaranabhimatasya bhava [216] dhuma- [217] na  
 punarakaranabhimatasyabhava [218] tasyopalabdhilaksanapraptatvam  
 syat tadviparyayo va | tatradye aha [219]  
 rupantarenapratibhasamanasya [220] dvitiye aha [221] yukta  
 dandena dandivyavasayabhava deva- -- t. [222] -yor aropya -- t.  
 [223] karyakaranabuddhihetutvakalpanayam [224] karyakaranabhava-  
 [225] arthantarakalpanayah [226] sambandham [227] karya- [228]

karyakarana- [229] samagryam [230] vyañjaka- -- t. [231] ity evam  
sadhanavasarah tat -- t. [232] anvayaniscayah [233] rasya (rasasya)

[ section: 33. anupalabdhav anvayaniscayopayakathanam ]

idanim anupalabdhav anvayaniscayam aha -- anupalabdhav api [t. 240a.] na  
kevalam svabhavakaryaheto(tvo)r anvayaniscaya uktah kintv anupalabdhav  
apy anvayaniscaya ucyate | kim rupo 'sau? ity aha -- asadvyavaharasya  
sadhya dharmasya yogyatayas ca sadhyatvat tadyogyata 'sadvyavaharo  
'bhipretah, tasya, upalabdhilaksanapraptasya ya anupalabdhih  
tadanyopalabdhirupa tanmatre nimittantarapeksani, ya vrttih  
pravrttir asadvyavaharasya tasyah sadhanam siddhih anupalabdhav  
anvayaniscayah | kutah punar asadvyavaharasya tanmatre vrttir bhavati?  
ity aha -- nimittantarabhavopadarsanat iti | yada hy asadvyavaharasya  
yathoktanupalabdhivyatiriktam buddhivyapadesarthakriyavirahadikam  
nimittam na bhavatiti [s. 55a.] sadhyate tada yathoktanupalabdhimatre  
'sya vrttih siddha bhavati | tatha(taya)[234]canupalabdhav  
anvayaniscayah | anyatha hi nimittantarapeksasankayam satyam  
api yathoktanupalabdhau navasyam asadvyavaharasya bhava iti kuto  
'nvayaniscayah syat? | nimittantarabhavas tu vistaratovadanyaya ukta  
iti tata evavadharyah | athava sadvyavaharasya yannimittam  
upalabdhilaksanapraptasya sattvam tad asadvyavaharanimittad anyatvat  
nimittantaram tatranupalabdher abhava upadarsyate yena pramanena tad  
evam uktam, tena, sati vastuni tasya [t. 240b.] asambhavaniscayad  
anupalabdhav anvayaniscayah | tac ca tadvyatirekacintayam  
darsayisyamah | {p. 51.1} tad evam trayanam api hetunam  
tathasvam pramanenanvayaviniscaya uktah | svabhavahetau viparyaye  
badhakapramanavrttya tadatmyasiddhinibandhanatvat, karyaetau  
pratyaksanupalambhabhyam karyakaranabhavasiddhinimittatvat, [s.  
55b.] anupalabdhau  
nimittantarabhavaprasadhakamanatastadabhavasiddhihetutvac ceti |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[234] tada ca -- t.

[ section: 34. karyasvabhavayor vyatirekaniscayopayakathanam ]

samprati trayanam api hetunam svasvapramananibandhanam  
vyatirekaniscayam pratipadayitukama aha -- vyatirekaniscayo 'pi na  
kevalam anvayaniscayo yathasvam pramananibandhanas tayor uktah api tu  
vyatirekaniscayo 'pi karyasvabhavahetvor yathasvam pramananimitta  
ucyate | kah punar asau? sadhyabhava 'bhavasiddhih | yav  
atadatmaka[tadatmakau hetu karanavyapakarupasadhyasya sadhakau]  
sadhya bhava cabhavasiddhis tayoh | kena pramanena? |  
karanavyapakanupalabdhibhyam | karyaetau karananupalabdhyah  
sadhya bhava 'bhavaniscayah | svabhavahetau vyapakanupalabdhyah |  
kada punas te 'nupalabdhih sadhike tasya bhavatah? |  
karyakaranavyapyavyapakabhavasiddhau pratyaksanupalambhabhyam  
karyakaranabhavasiddhau satyam karananupalabdhih karyaetau

sadhyabhava 'bhavasya sadhika, viparyaye ca badhakapramanavrtya  
 tadbhavatasiddhito | vyapyavyapakabhavasiddhau satyam [s. 56a.] [t.  
 241a.] vyapakanupalabdhih svabhavahetau sadhyabhava 'bhavasya  
 sadhiketi | tad evam bruvata ubhayatra  
 tadatmyatadutpattilaksanapratibandhaniscayad eva dvayor apy  
 anvayavyatirekayoh niscaya iti uktam bhavati | ata evanyatra --  
 karyakaranabhavad va [pv 3.30] ityadi uktam | kidrsibhyam?  
 drsyavisayabhyam drsyo visayo yayos te tathokte | yadi  
 karanavyapakav upalabdhilaksanapraptau bhavatas tada tadanupalabdhi  
 sadhyabhava 'bhavam sadhyata iti yavat | kada punas tayoh  
 drsyavisayatavisesanam apeksyate? ity aha --  
 uddistavisayasya uddistah -- kathito visayah -- adharo  
 vaidharmyadrstantalaksano yasya sadhyabhava 'bhavasya  
 tasyopadarsane kriyamane | {p. 52.1} tatrapa kasmad drsyavisayata  
 'peksyate? iti cet aha -- anupalabdhi ityadi | anyatha yadi  
 drsyavisayatavisesanam anupalabdhyor napeksyate | yada  
 'nupalabdhilaksanapraptam [s. 56b.] visayam  
 vaidharmyadrstantarupam upadatte tada 'nupalabdhilaksanapraptau  
 tatra karanavyapakav api bhavata iti anupalabdhilaksanapraptasya  
 karanasya vyapakasya va kvacid viprakrste visaye sumervadau  
 abhavasiddheh kathamabhyam sadhyabhava 'bhavasiddhih syat,  
 karanavyapakanupalabdhyor evasiddhatvat ity abhiprayah |  
 athanuddistavisayasyapy abhavyopadarsane 'nupalabdhyor  
 dasyavisayatavisesanam kim iti napeksyate? ity aha --  
 anuddistavisayam [t. 241b.] anuddisto visayah --  
 vaidharmyadrstantarupo yasmin sadhyabhava hetvabhavakhyapane tat  
 pratibandhamatrasiddhau satyam drsyavisayatavisesanam  
 antarenapi yasmat sidhyati iti tasmad na tatra anuddistavisaye  
 vyatirekasadhane anupalabdhyor drsyavisayatavisesanam apeksyate  
 angikriyate | [s. 57a.] tatha hi -- asesapadarthaparigrahena  
 samanyenapi bruvato yo yatra pratibaddhasvabhava  
 tadatmyatadutpattibhyam sa tadabhava 'vasyam eva na bhavatiti  
 nihsvabhavatva 'hetukatvaprasangat | taduktam - svabhava 'py  
 avinabhavo bhavamatranurodhini | tadabhava  
 svayambhavyabhavahsyad abhedatah || [pv 3.38] tatha --  
 karyamdhumo hutabhujahkaryadharmanuvrttitah | sa bhavams  
 tadabhava 'pi hetumattamvilanghayet || [pv 3.33] iti | tatas tatra  
 drsyavisayata'peksyamananupakarikaiveti na taya kiñcid iti  
 bhava | pratibandhamatrasiddhau ity anena ye pratibandham hetor na  
 varnayanti kintv adarsanamatrada eva vyatirekam ahus tesam  
 tadasambhavam ca darsayati | tatha hi -- asati pratibandhe yadi sarve  
 sadhyavirahino 'rtha drsya bhavanti tada tesv anupalabdhasya  
 sadhanasyabhava sisyet(ta) | tad ahakumarilo 'pi -- {p. 53.1}  
 gatvagatvatu tan desan yady artho nopalabhyate |  
 tadanyakaranabhavad asann ity avagamyate || [svartha- 38] iti |  
 desadiviprakersitaya[235]tv adrsyatve saty api tatra[236][s. 57b.]  
 hetav anupalambhamatrasya sambhavat sandigdho 'sav 'sese sadhyabhava

sadhanabhalaksano vyatirekah tathavidhasyaiva[237]yatra yatra  
sadyabhavah [t. 242a.] tatra tatra sadhanabhava iti vipsapadabhyam  
abhidhanat | anvayaniscayo[238]'pi prak pratibandhanibandhana eva  
varnitah tatas tenapi[239]paresam  
darsanibandhanam[240]anvayasiddhim icchatam abhavo 'syapi[241]kathita  
eva, sarvarthanam hetumatam sadyadharmavattaya drastum  
asakyatvad anumatrbbih | asesadesadivisasya ca  
sadyanugamasya yatra yatra hetuh tatra tatra sadyam iti vipsaya  
pratipadanat | na ca katipayadesadau sadhanadharmasya sadyadharmena  
sahabhavasya bhuyo darsane 'pi vyaptih sidhyati, asati pratibandhe kvacid  
bahulam tathadrstanam apy anyatha tv asyapi sambhavat,  
tadasambhave[242]badhakapramanabhavat |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[235] nanu yo 'pi na drsyas tesv adarsanam asti, ato 'darsanad eva  
sarvatra vyatirekaniscayah ity aha [236] sadhye [237]  
asesasadyabhavah sadhanabhalaksanasya [238] drsye 'drsye  
ca [239] pratibandhanibandhanenanvayena [240] darsanamatrani- -- t. [241]  
anvayasya [242] anyatha tv -

[ section: 35. anupalabdhou vyatirekaniscayopayakathanam ]

anupalabdhim adhikrtyadhuna "ha -- vyatirekaniscayo 'nupalabdhou ucyata  
iti sesah | [s. 58a.] kim atmako 'sau? ity aha --  
upalabdhilaksanapraptad vidyamanopalambhapratyayantarad  
drsyasvabhavac ca[243]satah vidyamanat  
sadyabhavarupad[244]anupalambhasya tadviviktopalambhatmano yo 'bhavah  
sato yadgrahakam pratyaksam tadbhavalaksanas tasya darsanam  
darsyate -- pratyayyate 'neneti darsanam upadarsakam pramanam  
tadatmako 'nupalabdhou vyatirekaniscayah | taddhetutvac ca tat  
pramanam tathocyate[245]| yadi hi sannihitanyopalambhapratyayo  
drsyasvabhavo bhavo vidyamano 'pi nopalabhyeta katham asau {p. 54.1} [t.  
242b.] drsyasvabhavah syat? | yo hi satsv anyesupalambhapratyayesu  
san pratyaksa eva bhavati sa eva drsyasvabhava akhyayate | tasmad  
tathavidhe sannihite 'vasyam pratyaksavrttya[246]bhavitavyam, anyatha  
'sya na kadacid api pratyaksata syat, visesabhavad iti | prayogah  
-- yad yanmatranimittam tat [s. 58b.] tasmin sati niyamena bhavati | tad  
yatha bijadisamagratranimitto 'nkurah |  
yathoktopalabdhilaksanapraptatammatranimittam ca sati vastuni  
tathavidhe pratyaksam iti svabhavahetuh | [ete]na pramanena  
svabhavanupalabdhou sadyabhavah 'bhavalaksano vyatireko nisciyate |  
etac ca pramanam anvayaniscayasyapi nimittam | anenaiva nimittantare  
'nupalabdher abhavopadarsanat | karanavyapakanupalabdhios tu  
vaksyamanayoh pratibandhadvayasiddhyupaya  
evanvayavyatirekaniscayanibandhanam | sa ca karyasvabhavahetvor upadarsita  
eveti prthag noktah | tatha hi -- karanavyapakayor abhavah  
karyavyapyabhavabhyam avasyam anvitah karyavyapyabhavavyatireke ca  
tadbhavalaksane 'vasyam[247]vyatiricyate[248]karanavyapakayor

bhavat | anyatha karyavyapyayor aheturkatvanihsvabhavataprasangad  
iti [s. 59a.] na kiñcit prthagabhidhaneneti |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[243] upalabdhilaksanapraptih  
upalambhapatyayantaraskalyamsvabhavavisesasca -- [nb pari- 2] [244]  
anupalabdho (?) sadhyam asattvam [245] ananyopayasadhyatam darsayitum  
[246] -vasyam tathavidhapra- -- t. [247] sati [248]  
karanavyapakabhavo nivartate

[ section: 36. hetoh prakaratrayasya namanirdesah |]

tadetav ata granthena paksadharmas tadamsena vyapto hetuh iti  
vyakhyatam | [t. 243a.] adhuna tridhaiva sah ity etad vyakhyatum aha --  
etallaksanah `paksadharmah san yas tadamsena vyapto hetuh' ity  
etallaksanam yasya sa etallaksanah | tridhaiva sah | `sah' ity  
etasya vyakhyanam hetur iti, | `tridhaiva' ity asya vivaranam  
triprakara eveti | tan hetun svena svena namna kirttayati --  
svabhavahkaryam anupalabdhisceti | cakaro hetutvasamuccayarthah |  
ityabdah samaptim sucayann avadharanartham eva sphutayati |  
yatha-- anitye kasmimscit sabdadau sadhye satva(ttva)m iti  
svabhavahetupadarsanam, {p. 55.1} agnimati pradese sadhye dhuma iti  
karyahetoh pradarsanam, abhave ca abhavasya vyavahare ca  
upalabdhilaksanapraptasyanupalabdhir iti anupalabdher upanyasah |

[ section: 37. trividhahetubahyanam hetvabhasatve pramanopadarsanam  
|]

kasmat punah trividha eva hetuh? ity asankya [s. 59b.]  
trividhahetuvyতিরিক্তানাম arthanam hetvabhasataya hetuviruddhaya  
vyaptis trisv eva hetutvam niyatam bhavati ity hetvabhasatam  
pramanavatim tadvyatirekinam darsayann aha -- atraiva  
svabhavakarya 'nupalabdhivyakhye trividhahetau avinabhavasya niyamad iti  
trividhahetuvyতিরিক্তেস্ব arthesv avinabhava 'bhavad ity arthah |  
tatas cavinabhavavikalatvat svabhavakaryanupalabdhivyatirekino 'rtha  
hetvabhasah prameyatvadivat ity uktam bhavati | avinabhavabhavas  
ca trividhahetuvyতিরিক্তত্বাদেব তদত্ম্যতাদুত্পত্তয়োর  
avinabhavavyapikayor abhavad vyapakanupalabdhitō 'vagatah |

[ section: 38. avinabhavanirupanam |]

atha ko 'yam avinabhavah? kasya casau? katham va 'traiva niyata ucyate?  
ity ata aha -- yathoktavyaptihvyapakasya -- tatkaranataya  
tadbhavataya ca | yatra tadvyapyam karyam svabhavo va sannihitas  
tatra bhava eva | vyapyasya va -- karyasya svabhavasya va | yatra  
tatkaranasvabhavakhyam vyapakam sannihitam tatraiva dharmini na  
tadabhave 'pi bhava iti ya vyapakavyapyadharmataya vyaptir ukta sa  
yathoktavyaptir avinabhavah | kasya? | paksadharmasya  
sadyadharmidharmasya | sa evam rupo 'vinabhavah [s. 60a.]  
tr(tri)vidhad yathoktad hetoh anyatra tadvyatirekiny arthe nasti |

yato 'tra ca tr(tri)vidhe 'sti, tadatmyatadutpattiyor avinabhavena  
vyaptayor bhavat, krtakatvanityatvavadanayor vyapyavyapakabhavad iti,  
tasmad atraiva trividhe hetau tadanyatrabhavamukhena niyatah ucyate | tad  
anena hetvabhasas tato 'para ity asya avinabhavaniamat ity  
upapattisahitasyarthah pradarsitah | yatha ca trividhad hetor  
anyatrinabhavo nasti tatha prag evoktam | {p. 56.1} yadi v[h12]a  
svabhavad anyo 'rtho 'rthantaram, tac ca[249]karyad apy anyat --  
karanam anubhayam [t. 244a.] va | anupalabdher apy anyad yathoktayah  
-- anupalabdhitram upalabdhir va pratishedhyasya tadanyasyapi  
viruddhasyaviruddhasya va | tatrarthantaram yady  
anantarakaryam[250]tasyarvadgarsibhih itaravivekena laksayitum  
asakyatvat alingatvam | karyadarsanat [s. 60b.] vivekavasaye 'pi  
sadhyaiddhyuttarakalabhavi paksadharmatavasayo 'nvayanugamanam ca  
vyartham | vyavahitakaryam api karanam na karyasya lingam,  
antaralpratibandhavaikalyasambhavana vyabhicarat | taduktam |  
samagriphalasantinam[251] parinamanubandhini |  
anaikantikatakarye pratibandhasya sambhavat || [pv 3.7] iti |  
yogyatanumane tu narthantaram lingam | napy anubhayam, apratibandhena  
gamakatvayogat | katham krttikodayavijñanad  
rohinyasattiklṛptih? iti cet | nanu' sa 'pi naivasati pratibandhe  
yukta visesabhavena sarvatah sarvapratitiprasangat ity uktatvat |  
tasman naksatracakrasya sankrantihetur eva kalavyavadhanena kascit  
kalpayitavyah, yatha bhutasamaksobhah pascatkalahavinno  
varsasyeti hetudharmanumanena karyalingajaiva kalpayitavya |  
anupalabdhitram api samsayahetuh, [s. 61a.] [t. 244b.]  
pramanavrttav apy arthabhasiddheh | upalabdhir api  
pratishedhyasya katham abhavam sadhayet?,  
abhrantopalambhasyabhavayogat | viruddhopalabdhis tu pratiyogyabhavam  
sadhayati | kintu sa virodhas tadbhave saty anyanupalambhad eva siddha iti  
taddvarenanupalabdhir eva prayukta bhavati | anyatha 'nisiddhopalabdher  
abhavasiddheh | aviruddhopalabdhih punah pratishedhe 'naikantiki,  
sahabhasambhavad aviruddhanam | na caparah prakarah sambhavatiti  
navinabhavo 'nyatra vidyata iti | {p. 57.1} [ 2. svabhavahetunirupanam  
] [ section: 1. svabhavahetor laksanabhidhanam ]

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[249] karyahetor api yad anyad abhyupagamyate tad api tac ca  
.....'rthantaram evety arthah [250] anantaram karyam yasmat  
karanat [251] samagryah phalam ca tah saktayas ca

idanim svabhavahetos taval laksanam aha -- tatra hetutraye  
svabhavahetos taval laksanam ucyate | sadhyate yena tat sadhanam | tac  
casau dharmas ca tasya bhavas tadbhavah | sa eva  
sadhanadharmabhavammatram | tasya anvayah | sa yasyasti  
sadhya dharmasyavayave samudayopacarat, tasmin | svabhavo hetuh |  
sadhya dharmasya srutatvat tasyaiva svabhava iti gamyate | katham punar  
asau sadhya dharmasvabhavo? yavata bhedena pratiyata ity ata aha --  
aparasmad[252] aparasmad ca asato 'ksanikac ca ya vyavrttis tasya

yo [s. 61b.] bhedah avadhibhedopakalpitas tena hetubhutena sadhyadharmat  
sadhanadharmasya yo bhedas tasmin saty api vastutah paramarthato  
lingasvabhava eva sadhyadharmasvabhava [t. 245a.] eva | tatha hi -- ya  
evasato vyavrttah sa evaksanikad api | tata ekasmad dharmino  
bhedabhavat sadhyasadhanadharmav api paramarthato naiva bhidyeta iti |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[252] aha paraspareti apa- -- t.

[ section: 2. paramatanirasartham sadhyadharme  
sadhanadharmabhavamatretyadivisesanam ]]

yadi vastuto lingisvabhava eva sadhanadharmah, tat kasmad  
sadhanadharmabhavamatranvayini iti sadhyadharmo visesyate? | yo hi  
yasya svabhavah sa katham tanmatranvayi na syat?,  
nirupatvaprasangad atatsvabhavata va ity ata aha -- hetuh svabhavo  
yasya sadhyadharmasya tasmin hetusvabhave sadhyadharme sati  
anvayavyabhicarabhavat sadhanadharmabhavamatrasya yo 'nvayas tasya  
vyabhicarabhavat | [s. 62a.] sambhave vyabhicare ca visesanam  
yuktam | atra tu sambhava eva na vyabhicara iti visesanam ayuktam eva |  
tathapi svabhavahetulaksane kriyamane yad etat sadhyadharmasya  
tanmatranvayena sadhanadharmabhavamatranugamanena visesanam tat  
paramatapeksamnaiyayikadinam vipratipattes tanmatapeksam na tu  
svamatapeksam | {p. 58.1} tam eva paravipratipattim darsayann aha --  
pare hinaiyayikadayah arthantaranimittam janakad arthad anyo yo 'rtho  
vegavaddravyayogadit tannimittam | te hy evam ahuh -- vegavaddravyayogad  
avayavesu karmany utpadyante | tebhyo 'vayavavibhagah | tatas  
tatsamyogavinasas tadarabdham karyadravye 'pi(karyadravyam api)  
nasyatiti | [t. 245b.] evam arthantaram nimittam | tata eva  
arthantaranimittam apeksamanam krtakatvadibhave 'py abhavad  
atadbhavamatranvayinam tasya krtakatvadeh bhavah satta saiva  
tanmatram tasyanvayah sa yasyasti [s. 62b.] sadhyadharmasya  
anityatvalaksanasya tadviparitam api krtakatvadeh svabhavam icchanti  
yatah tato visesanam krtam | tena ca visesanena  
tathavidhasyarthantaranimittasya vinasasyatatsvabhavatam aha  
laksane visesanakarah | svasattamatrabhavinny eva svabhavatvam  
nanyatrete visesanena sucanat |

[ section: 3. hetumati vinase sadhye krtakatvasya vyabhicaritvam ]]

tatha, tasmin arthantaranimitte sadhye hetoh krtakatvadeh  
vyabhicaram anaikantikatom caha | atrodaharanam yatha-- hetumati  
vinase sadhye krtakatvasya hetoh atatsvabhavatavyabhicarasceti |  
nanu ca krtakatvasvabhavata anityataya bhedopagamat nestaiiva parais  
tat kim ucyate -- atadbhavamatranvayinam api svabhavam icchanti iti? |  
evam manyate -- vyatiriktav api krtakatvanityatvakhyau dharmav  
abhyupagacchadbhir avasyam `abhutva bhavanam bhutva cabhavanam  
anavasthayisvabhavatvam' abhyupagantavyam, [s. 63a.] anyatha "tmadiv  
api krtakatvanityatve visesabhavad bhavetam | tato yad eva `abhutva

bhavanam bhutva[ 'bhavanam] canavasthayitvam' upadiyate bhavasya  
tayor eva  
taddarsanabalotpannakrtakatvanityatvabhedavabhasikalpanadvarena  
sadhyaadhanabhavo 'stu, kim vyatiriktadharmakalpanaya? | [t. 246a.]  
kalpayitva 'pi vastv atmana evarthakriyanibandhanataya tadarthibh  
cintyativat | taduktam -- {p. 59.1}  
sadasatpaksabhedenasabdarthanapavadibhah| vastv eva cintyate hy  
atra[253] pratibaddhahphalodayah||  
arthakriya'samarthasya vika(ca)raihkimtadarthinam? | sandhasya  
rupavairuype kaminyahkimpariksaya? ||  
[pv 3.209-219] iti | tasmad drsta api bhavah kenacid[254]atmana  
tadanyavyavrttena kathañcin niscitah  
tadanyenapy[255]atadrupavyavrttenatmana[256]bhrantikaranasadbhavad  
[257]anisciyamanah,[258]niscitaniscitayo[259]rupayoh  
pramanantaratah pratibandhavasayapurovarttino[260]'numanato  
nisciya(yam)ta iti anityatasvabhavabhutasyaiva krtakatvasya  
vinasam prati lingata yukta | tatha ca vinasasvabhava eva  
krtakatvakhyo hetuh tair athoktanyayadisto bhavati |  
tasya[261]'tanmatranvayitve 'rthantaranimittataya  
visenanenatatsvabhavata [s. 63a.] kathyate | syanmatam --  
krtakatvena saksad hetuman vinaso 'numiyate tatah prak  
pradhvamsabhavavisesana satta tatsamavayo va 'nityata  
vyavasthapyate | ata evatmadisv anityataprasangabhavah | vinaso  
iti ca bhavabhavam pradhvamsalaksanam manyamahe | krtakatvam  
tu svakaranasattasamavayam | tasya[262]visenanena vinaso  
'sva(sasva)bhavatakyapane[263]na kiñcid anistam iti | tad ayuktam,  
tathavidhasya[264]vinasasya hetumattavirodhat, svayam eva caitad acaryo  
[t. 246b.] vaksyati | na ca tenanumitena kiñcit,  
tasyarthakriyasamarthyavikalatvat | sukhaduhkhasadhane jñatva  
yatharham pratipitsavo hi kiñcit[265]pariksante na vyanitaya |  
tasmad anenasthirasvabhavataiva bhavasyanumatavya | saiva ca hetumati  
{p. 60.1} kalpaniya | anyatha  
bhavavilaksanasya[266]pradhvamsabhavasya mudgarader udaye 'pi tasya  
bhava 'nupayogat sa bhavas tadavastha [s. 64a.] eveti katham  
tadvisesana satta tatsamavayo va anityata syat? | avicalitarupasya  
ca bhavasya mudgaradikrtapradhvamsabhavavisesanau sattasamavayau  
yady anityata, kim natmader api? iti prasangah tadavastha eva |  
svakaranasamavayo 'pi cabhutva bhavanam anicchato na sidhyati |  
abhutva bhavata eva ca ya satta saiva krtakatvam varnyate | na ca  
sattasamavayayor nityatayopagatayor niratisayatvat prak  
pradhvamsabhavau visenanam yujyate | abhutva bhavanopagame ca tad  
eva krtakatvam asthirasvabhavata ca vinaso 'stu | kim nisphalaya  
apramanikaya pramanabadhitaya 'rthantarakalpanaya? | evam  
krtakatvavinasayos tadatmyopagamo 'vasyam bhavi paresam api | tato  
vinasasyasthayitvalaksanasyarthantaranimittatopagame  
krtakatvasyatatsvabhavata visenanena khyapyate | tannispattav  
anispannasya bhinnahetukasya ca tatsvabhavatvayogat | tatha, tasmin

sadhya [s. 64b.] krtakatvasya vyabhicarah | tatha hi -- ye yatra  
hetva[t. 247a.]ntarapeksino na te tatravasyam bhavinah, yatha  
vasasi ragah | hetvantarapeksi ca krtakesv api bhavesu  
pradhvamsabhava iti viruddhavyaptopalabdhih | nanu vasasi ragasya  
parimitahetutvat tasya ca svakaranayattasannidhanatvat tadasrayasya ca  
vidhurapratyayopanipatenasthirataya navasyam bhavita yuktaiva | na punar  
vinasasya, taddhetunam anantya ad avasyam kasyacid ghatadisu  
sannidheh | na ca vinasasyasrayam prak taddhetusannidheh kecid  
upaghnanti, yatas tadabhavad vinaso narabhyeteti |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[253] vastuni [254] krtakatvadina [255] anityatvadina [256]  
sadsaparaparotpatti- [257] -dbhavasambhavadina -- t. [258] [krta]  
ka- [259] anitya- [260] niscitaniscitayor yah pratibandhavasayah sa  
purovarti yasya tasmāt [261] vinasasya [262] krtakatvasya [263]  
vinasasva- -- t. [264] pradhvamsarupasya [265] kiñcid vastu jñatva  
yatharham sukhaduhkhasadhanapraptipariharapratipitsavah  
sukhaduhkhasadhane pariksanta ity arthah | yad va  
sukhaduhkhasadhane jñatva tatpraptipariharapratipitsavah kiñcid  
vastu pariksanta iti sambandhah [266] bhavaviviktalaksana- -- t.

tad ayuktam, yato yady api bahulam vinasakaranani santi tathapi  
tesam svakaranayattasannidhitvat tatha tatkarananam ca  
sannihitanam api virodhinam apy anantya tadbhave tacchaktipratibandhan  
navasyam hetavah phalavanta iti kascin na vinasyed apiti {p.61.1}  
vyabhicaro na nivartate | nanv ayam vasasi ragah sapekso 'pi yadi  
sarvatropalabhyeta tatah kim avasyambhavi na syat? | syad, yadi  
tathopalambhyeta | sa tv anyatha 'pi [s. 65a.] grhyate | yady evam[267]na  
tarhi sarvatropalabdhasya vinasasyanyathabhavasankaya[268]manasi kheda  
adhatavyah | kim va punarbhavan  
samastavastuvistaravyapijñanalokah?, yenaivam vadati | tathabhava va  
katham anumavrttir drste na vaiphalyam asnuvita? | kasyacit tu [t.  
247b.] hetukrtavinasadarsane 'pi hetvayattajanmanam anyatha 'pi  
darsanad upajatasanko desakalavabhavaviprkrstesu katham  
tathabhavam[269]niscinvita? | krtakam api cayam  
bhavabhavalaksanam vinasam nityam upaiti, tadvinasopagame  
bhavasyonmajjanaprasangat | na casya ghatader iva vinasahetur  
upalabhyate kascid iti | taduktam -- ghatadisu yathadrstahetavo  
dhvamsakarinah |  
naivamnasasya so[270]'hetus tasya[271] samjayate katham? ||  
iti | tatah krtakatvasya vinase sadhya tenaiva vyabhicarah kim  
nesyate? | bhavanam ayam aikantika eva dharma iti cet, kutah punar etad  
vasitam? | tesam anyathabhavasyanupalambhad iti [s. 65b.] cet | nanv  
ayam anupalambho bhavann apy atmader anivarttakah sattayah, katham  
anyatrananyathabhavam nivarttayati? |[272]tasyanumanenopalambhad iti yady  
ucyate tada tatrapy[273]anumane vipakse vrttim anupalambha[274]eva  
hetoh katham nivarttayati? iti yat kiñcid etat | tasmāt sadhuktam --

`hetumati vinase krtakatvasyasvabhavatam vyabhicaram caha' iti  
alam atijalpiteneti |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[267] parah [268] avasyambhavitvasankaya [269]  
avasyambhavivinasitvam [270] nasah [271] nasasya [272] atmadeh  
[273] atmanumane 'pi [274] apramanakah san (prathamam tippanam)  
atmadeh samsayapanivarttakatvenabhimato yah sa eva (dvitiam  
tippanam)

[ section: 4. pararthanumane sadharmyavaidharmyaprayogodaharanam ]

idaniam yady api svarthanumanam prakrtam tathapi kascit  
prayogadarsanabhyasat prayogabhangyaiva pratipadyata iti svarthanumane  
'pi {p. 62.1} tatsambhavat[275]prasangena pararthanumanam ca  
vyutpadayitum[276]aha -- tasya svabhavahetoh dvidha  
trailaksanyapratipadako [t. 248a.] vacanodaharah prayogah | tam eva  
darsayati -- samano dharmo yasya tasya bhavah tena  
sadhya(dha)rmyenaikahprayogah | aparo visadrso dharmo yasya tasya  
bhavah tena vaidharmyena | yathakramamanayor udaharanam aha --  
yathayat sat | yadyatsad iti[277]vipsapradhano yacchabdah | tat sarvam  
iti tacchabdo 'pi vipsapradhana eva | atra sarvagrahanena  
casesaparigrahad [s. 66a.] bahirvyapter nirasah |  
yathaghatadayah iti | yasya sattvaksanikatvayoh  
pratibandhaprasadhakam pramanam ghatadau pravrttam tam prati  
tatra smrtisamadhanartham drstantavacanam na  
sadhyaiddhyartham | drstantamatratah sadhyaiddher abhavat | na  
hy ekasya tatha bhava sarvas tatha bhavati, atiprasangat |  
samscasabdah iti paksadharmopasamharah |  
vaidharmyaprayogasyodaharanam -- tathaityadi | tathasabdah samuccaye |  
vaidharmyena ca prayoga udahriyate | atrapi sarvagrahanam  
vibhaktiviparinamena sambandhaniyam ksanikatvabhava sarvasmin  
satva(ttva)bhavah iti | prayogadvaye 'pi sarvagrahanasya phalam  
darsayann aha -- sarvasmin sadhanadharmavati dharmini na  
drstantadharminy eva sadhyadharmasyopasamharanam upasamharo  
dhaukanam tena ya vyaptih `vyapakasya tatra bhava eva' ityadi rupa  
tasyah pradarsanam pratipadanam tad eva laksanam yayoh tau  
tathoktau | tatas ca ye [t. 248b.] [s. 66b.] sadhyadharminam parihrtya  
bahirvyaptim pradarsayanti te -- yady api drstantadharmini  
sadyadharmana sadhanadharmo vyaptah tavata 'sya sarvatra  
tathabhavabhavat sadhyaiddhir ayukteti -- nirasta bhavanti | sarvatra  
va sadhyadharmana sadhanadharmasya vyaptih tadbhave, sa  
tathavidhaiva kin na pradarsyate yenasamartha bahirvyaptir akhyayate? |  
na hi `sa syamah, tatputratvat, paridrsyamanaputravad' iti  
tatputratvasya {p. 63.1} syamatvena sadhyad bahih paridrsyamanaputre  
vyaptipradarsane 'pi sadhyaiddhir bhavati | tasmad yaiva  
sarvopasamharena vyaptih pramanasiddhapratibandhanibandhana  
sadyaiddhau samartha saiva tatsmrtaye[278]pradarsaniya | na ca

sarvopasamharena vyaptipradarsane 'pi dharmavisisto dharmy api  
tadaiva pratiyate, yatah paksadharmopadarsanottarakalabhavino  
'numanasya smrtitvam [s. 67a.] syat | tasyah[279]sadyadharmini  
sadyadharmavinabhutasadhanadharmapratitinibandhanatvena tadupadarsanat  
prag asambhavat | tatpurvikayam[280]ca vyaptau  
anantaram[281]visesavisayam anumanam katham smrtih syat? iti |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[275] prayoga- [276] -manaprayogam vyu- -- t. [277] -m aha yadyatsad iti --  
t. [278] pratibandha- [279] sadyadharmavisistadharmipratiteh [280]  
paksadharmopadarsanapurvikayam [281] vyaptismaranat

[ section: 5. vaidharmyaprayoge 'pi vyaptipradarsanam samgatam ]

nanu ca sadharmyaprayogasya vyaptipradarsanalaksanatvam yuktam,  
sadhanadharme sati sadyadharmasyavasyam bhavitapradarsanat;  
vaidharmyaprayogasya tu katham? | tatra hi kevalam sadyabhava  
hetvabhavah kathyate, na tu hetau [t. 249a.] sati sadyasya bhava eveti |  
naisa dosah | na hy atra sadyabhava hetvabhavas tuccharupo  
darsyate, tasya[282]heturupatavirodhat[283]| vastudharmo hi sattvadiko  
hetuh | tasyatmana[284]evabhavah katham [hetusva]rupam  
bhavisyati, yatas trirupo hetur bhavet | kintu nivrttau  
nivrttidharmakatvam svagato dharmo upadarsyate vaidharmyaprayogena,  
tathavidhe[285]ca sadhanadharme 'vasyam taya sadyadharmasya bhavah  
pratiyata eva, anyatha tannivrttau nivrttidharmakatvasyaivayogad iti na  
vyaptipradarsanalaksanatvam vaidharmyaprayogasya na yujyate | [s. 67b.]

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[282] tuccharupasya [283] tasya  
hetuvyaptinirdesalaksanarupasambandhitvabhavat -- t. [284]  
satva(ttva)sya- [285] vipaksanivarttanadharmasvabhava

[ section: 6. pratijñāprayogasya nairarthakyam ]

nanu dvididhe 'pi prayoge pratijñāprayogo nopadarsitah tat katham  
tadarthavagatih?, tadarthapratyayanaya ca sadhanaprayogo 'bhimatah ity  
ata aha -- atra anayoh prayogayoh  
paksadharmasambandhavacanamatrasamarthyad eva {p. 64.1}  
vaksyamanakat pratijñāthasya dharmadharmisamudayalaksanasya  
sadyasya pratiteh hetoh na pratijñāyahprayoga upadarsitah |  
parah samarthyam anavabudyamana aha -- apradarsite vacanena prameye  
sadye katham na kathañcit tatpratitih pratijñāthapratitih iti  
evam ced yadi manyase tada svarthanumanakale svayam param  
pratipadakam antarena pratipattau prameyasya ka upadarsayita? naiva [t.  
249b.] kascit | svayam eva tu sadyavinabhutasadhanadharmadarsanat  
prameyam pratipadyate tatha parathanumane 'pi tata eva tatpratitir astu  
kim pratijñāvacanena? | yadi svayam pratipattikale na kascit  
prameyasyopadarsayita katham [s. 68a.] tarhi tatpratipattih? ity ata aha  
-- pradesastham sadyadharmini sthitam dhumam sadhanadharmam

upalabdhavatah pratyaksena drstavatah satah tasya dhumasya  
 agnina sadhyadharmena pramanatah pratibandhaniscayabalat prak  
 pratipannayah vyapteh avinabhavasya smarane sati tatsamarthyad eva  
 paksadharmagrahanavyaptigrahanasamarthyad eva  
 pratijñaprayogarahitad agnir atra iti evamrupa pratijñarthapratitir  
 bhavati | syanmatam -- tatrasya karnapisacikadih prameyam  
 kathayaty evety ata aha -- na ca naiva tatra svarthanumanakale kascit  
 karnapisacikadir adrsyo `agnir atra' -- iti evam asmaipratipatre(ttre)  
 prameyam nivedayati kathayati | yadi bhavan satyavadi naivam vaktum  
 arhati | tatha hi -- vayam api pradesasthadhumadarsanat tasyagnina  
 vyaptismaranasapeksad agnim [s. 68b.] pratipadyamahe | na  
 casmabhyam kascit nivedayati `agnir atra' iti, bhavati ca tatpratipattih,  
 tatha tadanyasyapi sa yuktarupaiveti | yady api na kascit nivedayati  
 tathapi svayam eva prameyam vyavasthapyat tatpratipattaye lingam anu[t.  
 250a.]sarisyatiti cet, aha -- napi na kevalam na kascit nivedyati  
 svayam api prag eva lingavyaparayat na pratipadyate kiñcid agnyadikam |  
 kasmad? {p. 65.1} iti cet, pramanam hetum antarena vina `agnir atra'  
 ity evam pratiteh nimittabhavat | trirupo hi hetuh  
 paroksarthapratitir nimittam, tadabhavet sa katham bhavet? | atha  
 lingam antarenapy evam pratitir bhavatiti bruyat tada  
 pratitavisyamanayam lingasya vaiyarthyam,  
 tasyanumeyapratipattiyarthatvat, tena vina tatpratipattau katham asya  
 nisprayojanata na syat? | atyantamudhatam ca parasya darsayann aha  
 -- svayam eva svatantra eva `agnir atra' -- iti vyavasthapyat | katham [s.  
 69a.] svatantra vyavasthapyati ? | akasmat pramanam antarena  
 vyavasthapanat[286]tatpratipattaye  
 nirnimittavyavasthapitaprimeyapratipattiyartham pascat lingam  
 tannimittam anusaratiti ko 'yampratipattehkramah paripatih? |  
 tatha hi -- prathamam linganusaranam, tatah sadhyapratipattir iti  
 vipascitam kramah | ayam tv apurvo 'numata yas tadviparyayam  
 asrayata iti upahasati | yattaloke giyate -- siro mundayitva  
 naksatram prchatiti tattulyatvad asya kramasya | tasmad  
 paksadharmagrahanavyaptismaranasamarthyad eva svayam pratipadyate |  
 tac ca pratipadakam kathitam eveti na kiñcit prameyanirddesena | yadi  
 nama svarthanumanakale svayam eva sadhyam [t. 250 b.] pratipadyate tad  
 yuktam eva, lingasyapi tatra svayam eva pratipatteh | pararthanumane tu  
 parato yatha lingam pratyeti tatha prameyam api parata [s. 69b.] eva  
 pratyetyayam | ato yukta eva pratijñaprayoga ity ata aha -- parenapi na  
 kevalam svayam eva prag vyavasthapyamanam plavate parenapi vadina  
 tat prameyam ucyanamplavata eva tadvacanasya  
 sandigdharthabhidhayakataya sadhyaniscayanangatvat  
 prameyagambhiryanavagahinah paramparaya 'py atatsambaddhasya  
 vivaksamatranibandhanatayoparyevavasthapanat | kasmad plavate? iti cet,  
 upayogabhavat nasya sadhyapratitim prati kascid upayogah,  
 tatpratyanasamarthasyanabhidhanad iti yavat | {p. 66.1} paras  
 tupayogamatram kadacid bruyad ity asankyaha --  
 visayopadarsanam hetor yo visayah sadhyam tadupadarsanam

pratijñavacanasyopayogah cet matam | atraha tenaiva visayena, tavac  
 chaddah krame | visayasyopadarsyamanasyarthavattayam  
 tadupadarsanam pratijñavacanasya prayojanam bhavet | visayenaiva tu  
 darsyamanena ko 'rthah kim [s. 70a.] prayojanam? | nanu  
 sadhyapratitih sadharmyavatprayogadipratitis ca  
 visayopadarsanasyarthah | tatas tadupadarsanam pratijñavacanasya  
 prayojanam | tatha hi asati sadhyanirdese `yat krtakam tad anityam' ity  
 ukte `kim ayam sadharmyavan prayogah? [t. 251a.] uta vaidharmyavan?' iti  
 na jñayeta | ubhayam hy atrasankhyate -- krtakatvenanityatve sadhye  
 sadharmyavan, nityatvenakrtakatve va vaidharmyavan iti | `anityah  
 sabdah' `akrtako va' iti tu pratijñavacane saty ubhayam asandigdham  
 avagamyate | hetuviruddhanaikantikapratitis ca na syat |  
 pratijñapurvake tu prayoge `anityah sabdah, krtakatvat' iti  
 hetubhavah pratiyate, `nityah, krtakatvat' iti viruddhata,  
 `prayatnanantariyakah krtakatvat' ity anaikantikativam | hetos ca  
 trairupyam na gamyate, tasya sadhyapeksaya vyavasthanat | sati  
 pratijñavacane avayave samudayopacarat sadhyadharmi paksa iti tatra  
 [s. 70b.] vrttasya krtakatvasya paksadharmatvam;  
 sadhyadharmasamanyena ca samano 'rthah sapaksa iti tatra varttamanasya  
 sapakse sattvam; na sapakso 'sapaksa iti sadhyadharmavirahiny  
 avrttasyasapakse 'py asattvam pratiyeta ity asankyaha -- yadi  
 pratitih sadhyasya niscayalaksana sadharmyavat prayogades ca  
 svarupavadharanatmika | anyatha pratijñavacanam antarena na syat  
 tada yaduktam sadhyasiddhyartham sadharmyavat prayogadijñanartham  
 ca visayopadarsanam iti tat sarvamsobheta yavata svarthanumanakale  
 pratijñavacanam antarenapi paksadharmagrahana[t.  
 251b.]sambandhasmaranatah sadhyasiddhilaksana bhavaty eva pratitih  
 ity akhyatam eva | tadvat pararthe 'py anumane {p. 67.1} bhavisyati |  
 yata evam tasmad esa pratijñaprayogavadi yada svayam sadhyam  
 pratyeti tada svayam sadhyasya [s. 71a.] pratitau visaya upasthapyate  
 yena pratijñavacanadvarena pumsa kenacit tena vinapi pratiyan  
 sadhyam niscinvan lingasamarthyad eva | yada 'smabhih pratipadyate  
 tada asman karyino drstvavyaktampratijñaprayogalaksanam  
 mulyammrgayate | ka iva? parvabrahmana iva | yatha daksinam  
 antarenapy anyada aurdvarathiko brahmano bhuñjano 'nyada  
 sraddhadiparvany arthinam sraddhalum braviti -- yadi me  
 ghrtapuram ghrtapuram prati rupakam dadasi tato 'ham bhuñje  
 nanyatheti | tena tulyo bhavan apiti | kiñca, yad api bravisi --  
 pararthanumanakale yatha lingam parenanabhidhiyamanam na  
 pratyeti pratipadyas tatha sadhyam apiti | tadaitad yujyate yady asau  
 vadivacanamatrena lingam api niscitya tadanusarena sadhyam  
 avagacchet, parapratiyarthinas ca tada vayam api pratijñam kin na  
 prayuñjmahe lingavacanarahitam? | [s. 71b.] asmadvacanasyaiva tam prati  
 pramanataya, tata evanumeyapratiteh, tadvacanasya[287]caritarthatvat  
 | na caitad asti, yatah asmadvacanad api na kevalam svarthanumanakale  
 'smadvacanam antarena ity api sabdah | kintu [t. 252a.] yadapy  
 asmadvacanam pravrttam tadapi naiva asmadvacanat lingam api pratyeti,

kuta eva sadhyasiddhaye 'nusarisyati? | api tu svayam asya yadi  
tallingam kutascit pramanatah siddham bhavati asmadvacanena tu  
kevalam tatra smrtisamadhanamatra kriyate | tada svayam siddham eva  
lingam anusrtya sadhyam pratyeti | nasmadvacanat paniyam api  
pibatiti | tasmāt ko 'nayoh pratijñavacanavacanatmikayoh avasthayor  
visesah?, ubhayatra svayamsiddhalingasamarthyad eva sadhyapratiter  
na kascit | tatah svapararthanumanayoh  
svayamsiddhalinganusaranam, tatah sadhyapratitim ca prati  
visesabhavat pratijñopanyasah pararthanumane 'pi vyartha [s. 72a.]  
eva | lingam api hi tavād atra nabhidhiyate yadi tat {p. 68.1}  
purvaprasiddham svayam anusmaret kim angah sandigdharthabhidhayakam  
pratijñavacanam upadiyate? | syanmatam -- yadi nama sadhyasiddhau  
pratijñavacanasya nopayogas tadartho 'sya prayogo ma bhut, sadharmyavat  
prayogadijñanartham tu tadupadanam avasthitam eva, tasyanyatha  
pratity abhavat ity ata aha -- drstaca sadharmyavat  
prayogadehpratijñavacanam antarenapi pratitih, tatas tadartho 'pi  
pratijñopanyaso na sobhate | kutah punah sadharmyavat prayogader asati  
sadhyanirdese pratitih? [t. 252b.] ity aha --  
paksadharmasambandhavacanamatrad iti | evam manyate -- naiva hi kascit  
'yat krtakam tad anityam' etavan matram abhidhaya "ste,  
sadhananyunatayaivasya parajayat, kintv avasyam hetor ddharminy  
upasamharam karotiti | tatra yadi 'krtakas ca sabdah' iti bruyat  
tada [s. 72b.] sadhy(dha)rmyavat prayogapratitih, atha 'nityas ca' ity  
abhidadhyat tada vaidharmyavata iti sambandhavacanapurvakat  
paksadharmavacanat prayogadvayavagatih | hetuviruddhanaikantika api  
paksadharmavacanamatrena na pratiyante | yada tu sambandhavacanam api  
kriyate tada katham apratitih? | tatha hi 'yat krtakam tad anityam'  
iti paksadharmavacane saty ukte hetur avagamyate,  
vidhiyamanenanudyamanasya vyaptah | 'yat krtakam tan nityam' ity  
abhidhane viruddhah, viparyayavyapteh | 'yat krtakam tat  
prayatnanantariyakam' iti pradarsane vyabhicarad  
anaikantikadhyavasayah | traिरूप्यमपि हेतुर् गम्यता एव, यतो  
व्यपतिप्रदरसानकाले व्यपको धर्मसद्ध्यतया 'वगम्यते | यत्रा च  
व्यप्यो धर्मो धर्मिन्युपसमह्रियते सा व्यपकधर्मविसिस्तया  
'वगम्यमानसद्ध्यसमुदयािकदेशतया पक्षा इत्युपसमह्रतस्या  
व्यप्यधर्मस्या पक्षधर्मत्ववगत्य, [s. 73a.] सा च व्यपतिर यत्रा  
धर्मिन्युपदरस्यते सा सद्ध्यधर्मसामान्येना समानो 'रथह  
सपक्षस्य प्रतियता इति सपक्षे {p. 69.1} सत्त्वमवगम्यते,  
सामर्थ्या च [t. 253a.] व्यपकानिवृत्तौ व्यप्यानिवृत्तिर यत्रावसियते  
सो 'सपक्षा इत्यसपक्षे 'प्यसत्त्वा(त्त्वा)मपि निस्यता इति, यदि  
पक्षसद्भिर् अपि ज्ञेताह किञ्चित् प्रयोजनम् | ना तु व्यवहर्तनम्  
पक्षसद्भिर् अपेक्षा पक्षसार्थगत्य भवति | तथा हि -- यत्  
क्वचित् द्रष्टव्यं तस्या यत्रा प्रतिबन्धह तद्विदस्य तद् गमकम्  
तत्रा इति हि लोके वस्तुगत्य भवति, ना पक्षसद्भिर् अपेक्षा  
| तत्रा यथेष्टसास्त्रकारगमकारुपप्रतिपत्तये  
स्वसंकेतन्यथा वा लक्षणम् प्रणयन्तु | ना तु व्यवहर्तकाले  
तदानुसरणम् क्वचिदुपायुज्यते | तत्संकेतप्रतिपत्तितम् एव तु

yathoktam gamakam rupam upayogi vyavahartrnam | tac cet  
 pratipannam tavataiva sadhyasiddhih sañjata iti  
 paksasapaksadisanketaparijñane 'pi [s. 73b.] na kiñcit pluyate |  
 ata evacaryapadair `nnantariyakaryadarsanam tadvido 'numanam' iti  
 gamakarupamatram eva paksadisanketanapeksam pratipaditam |  
 svaprajñaparadhastu(ttu) tatrapī kaiscid asanta eva dosah  
 prakirtyanta iti kim atra brumah? | tasmāt sadharmyavat  
 prayogadijñanartham api pratijñavacanam  
 paksadharmasambandhavacanamatra [t. 253b.] eva yathoktena prakarena  
 pratiter ayuktam iti kas tasya pratijñavacanasya upayogah naiva kascit |  
 svayam cayam vadi yena kramenanumeyam pratipannavams  
 tamullanghya parapatipattaye kramantaram asrayan paravañcakataya  
 dhurta eva pratiyate, na saddhrta ity upadarsayann aha --  
 svaniscayavat ityadi | yatha "tmano niscayasyotpadanam krtam  
 tathaiva anyesam api niscayotpada(da)naya ca parahitanirataih sadhanam  
 ucyate, tatra etasmim(smin) nyaye sati svayam ayam vadi  
 prameyasyopadarsanena upadarsakena vacanena vina'pi svarthanumanakale  
 pratipadya prameyam param samsayitadikam pratipadayan  
 svapatipannam prameyam avabodhayan apurvam svapatipattikale purvam  
 [s.74a.] yah prameyapatipattau kramah upayo 'nubhutas tasmad anyam  
 asrayata iti kim atra kramantarasrayena karanam? naiva kiñcit  
 paravyamohanam muktva | tatha hi -- yadi svapatipattikramah {p. 70}  
 pratitinibandhanam kim tatparityagena kramantarasrayanam?, katham  
 tena svayam pratipannavanasiti? | yata evam tasman na prameyasya  
 sadhyasya vacanena pratijñakhyena kiñcit prayojanam | kutah? |  
 `anyathapi' [t. 254a.] vina 'pi tena pratipatteh sadhyapatiteh  
 utpatter ity upasamharah |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[286] vyavasthapayisyati -- t. [287] linga-

[ section: 7. upanayanigamanader api sadhanavakyanangatvam ]

evam pratijñam sadhanavakyad apāniyaparam apy  
 upanayanigamanadikam paraparikalpitam sadhanavakyad apānetum uktam eva  
 nyayam atidisann aha -- etena `anyatha 'pi pratipatter utpatteh' iti  
 nyayena upanayanigamanadikam adigrahanat samsayajijñasadikam  
 pratyuktam pratyakhyatam | [s. 74b.] tatra udaharanapeksah `tatha'  
 ity upasamharo `na tathe'ti vasadhyaśyopanayah [nsu 1.1.38],  
 pratijñayahpunarvacanamnigamanam [nsu 1.1.39] ity anayor laksanam |  
 sadhyānirddesahpratijña [nsu 1.1.33] iti tu pratijñayah | etenety  
 etad eva darsayati -- etav ataiva paksadharmasambandhavacanamatraiva  
 upanayadirahitena sadhyapatitehbhavat utpatter iti |  
 atrodyo(ddyo)takarāhpraha -- pratijña tavād visayanirddesartham  
 avasyakartavya, yato lokah prathamam karma cchedyadikam nirupayati |  
 tatah kutharadikam sadhanam vyaparayati | upanayenapi yavad  
 drstante drstasamarthyō hetur ddharmini nopasamhriyate tavat  
 kutah sadhyapatitih? | svarthanumanadrstas ca

pratyavamarsapratyayartho 'nena darsyate | tatha hi -- svarthanumane  
 prathamam pradese dhumam pasyati, tato `yatra yatraham  
 dhumamadramsam tatra tatragnim api' iti vyaptim [t. 254b.] smarati |  
 tato `dhumam catra' iti punah pratyavamrsati, sa pratyavamarsarthah  
 pararthanumane upanayenocyate | [s. 75a.] nigamanam apy  
 avasyabhidhanyam, yato yady api purvam anityah sabda ity uktam, na  
 tu tavata 'sya niscayo jatah | samprati tu pramanabalayato 'rthah  
 tatsampratyayartham anena nigamyate | asesapramanavyaparasa  
 canenopasamhriyate | tatha hi agamah pratijña, hetur anumanam, {p.  
 71.1} drstantah pratyaksam upamanam upanayah | tadetasya  
 pramanacatustayasyapi vyaparo nigamanenopasamhriyate -- iti katham  
 asya na saphalyam? ity etad asankyaha -- dindikaragamparityajya  
 dindikah --nagnacaryahte nisphalam upary upari namalekhane  
 prasaktah tatas tesam iva `parenokte tasyopari maya 'vasyam  
 ayuktataya nisphalam apy abhidhanyam' ity asthanabhinivesam tyaktva  
 aksininimilya bahirviksepam upasamhrtya cintaya tavat -- kim  
 iyata paksadharmasambandhavacanamatrakena vakyena sadhyasya  
 pratitihasyat na va? iti | yavata yavan eva [s. 75b.] pararthanumane  
 'rtho 'bhidhaniya ity asmabhir anujñayate tavan evanyunanatiriktah  
 svarthanumane 'pi pratitihetur drstah, tasya ka iha sakter  
 vyaghat? yenasau pararthanumane 'pi pratitim na kuryat | bhava  
 pratiteh kimprapañcamalaya pratijñopanayanigamanalaksanaya [t.  
 255a.], balapratarakatadupayogopavarnalaksanaya[288]va? | tatha hi  
 h pratijñopanayanigamanaprayoge 'pi yadi pramananiscita  
 svasadhyavyaptih sadhanadharmasya na syat, sadhyadharmini va  
 sadbhavas tada 'sya[289]naiva pratitihetuta | tatsambhave[290]tu  
 pratijñadyabhava 'pi svarthanumana iva gamakarupavaikalyat sa[291]na  
 nivaryata iti kim asthananirbandhena iti? | na hi  
 sadhyadharmaksepanasamarthyavirahe sadhanadharmasya vadivacanamatrat  
 sadhyaniscaayo yukta, hetupanyasavaiyarthaprasangat, tasya  
 tadaksepasamarthyeh va pratijñavacanasyeti[292] yat tuktam  
 `visayapradarsanaya pratijña' ity atrastraktraiva dattam utta-ram |  
 yas ca sadhanam prayumkte tena `aham anena [s. 76a.]  
 sadhanenamusmim(smin) sadhye pratitim sadhayisyami' iti karma  
 nirupyaiva tat[293]prayuktam iti na laukikanyayatikramah, anyatha yadi  
 sadhanad yasya sadhyapratitir upajayate tenaiva karma nirupaniyam  
 katham tadabhava svarthanumane [t. 255b.] sadhyasiddhih {p. 72.1}  
 sadhananibandhana syat? | yas cagnidhumayoh sambandham cetasi  
 vyavasthapyā `kvagnih kvagnih?' ity agnim paryesate sa pradese  
 dhumadarsanamatrada[294]evagnim pratipadyata iti katham  
 svarthanumane pratyavamarsapratyayah syat? | atha kadacid asau  
 drstas tatreti[295]pararthe 'py asyopadanam tada dadhyadikam api  
 bhuktva kadacid dhumad agnim pratipannavan iti kin na dadhibhojanader  
 api kadacit kasyopadanam? | yat punaruktam `agamah pratijña' iti,  
 tatra yadi vadivacanam evagamas tada tata eva sadhyasiddher  
 hetvadyupadanam anarthakam | atha pratijñarthasyagame pathad  
 agamah pratijña, tada na kvacid agame pathyate atra pradese 'gnir iti

[s. 76b.] katham agamatvam pratijñayah? | `hetur anumanam' ity apy  
ayuktam, na hi paksadharmatvammatram hetuh, tasya trirupatvat |  
drstanto 'pi na sarvah pratyaksa iti katham `drstantah  
pratyaksam' bhavet? | upamanam tu pramanam eva na bhavati, katham  
tadvyapara upasamhriyeta nigamanena? | yadi cavasyam drstante  
drstasamarthyo hetur ddharminy upaneyah tadopanaya evastu kim  
`krtakatvat' iti paksadharmanirddesena?, sa eva  
drstasamarthyam hetum upasamharisyati paksadharmatam ca  
darsayisyatiti na kiñcit tena | tato yatra ca pratijñayah prathamata  
eva prayogo nesyaate tatra tasyah punarvacanam kuto nigamanam  
bhavisyati? | ity aha -- iti tasmad iyan eva  
paksadharmasambhandhavanamatratmakah [t. 256a.] sadhanavakye prayogo  
jyayan na pañcavayavatmaka iti sthitam | \_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[288] pratijñadi- [289] hetoh [290] vyaptyadisambhave [291] [prati]  
tihatuta [292] upanyasavaiyarthya prasangat [293] sadhanam [294] -sate  
sadhumpadesadarsana- -- t. [295] svarthanumane

[ section: 8. nyayavakye hetudrstantavacanayoh kramasyaniyamah ]

atra sadhanavakye na kevalam pratijñadiprayogo na yuktah paropagatah  
[s. 77a.] `purvam hetuh prayoktavyah pascad drstantah' iti  
kramaniyamo 'pi na kascit | kutah? sarvatha yadi purvam hetuh pascad  
vyaptih atha purvam vyaptih pascad paksadharmah prayujyate,  
tathapi gamakatvat |

{p. 73.1} [ section: 9. hetos tridhaprayogasya khandinam ]

nanu tasya dvidha prayoga ity ayuktam uktam | yatas trividho hetuh --  
anvayi vyatireki anvayavyatireki cetinaiyayikah, tatas tasya tridha  
prayogah -- sadharmyena vaidharmyena sadharmyavaidharmyabhyam ceti  
vaktavyam ity ata aha -- sambandhavadane 'pi na kevalam kramaniyamo na  
yuktah kintu artha bhedo 'pi na kascid ubhayatrapirirupasadbhavat |  
tatah sarva eva hetur anvayavyatireki, na tv anvayi vyatireki va kascid  
dhetur astiti bhavah | tat kutas traividhyam prayogasya syat? iti  
manyate | kutah punararthabhedo nastiti? cet, aha -- ubhayatha  
sadharmyena vaidharmyena ca prayoge yady api vidhipratishedharupataya  
dharmabhedah [t. 256b.] pratiyate tathapi tadbhavasyaiva sadhanadharmasya  
sadhyasvabhavatayah eva sadharmyavaidharmyaprayogabhyam khyapanat  
| nanu sadharmyaprayoge hetubhave [s. 77b.] sadhyasya bhavah, vaidharmye  
ca sadhyabhavah hetvabhavah sabdad avagamyate, na tadatmyam | tat kim  
ucyate `tadbhavasyaiva khyapanat'? ity ata aha -- na hi ityadi | yadi  
sadharmyaprayoge tadbhavo naksipyeta tada sadhanasya atatsvabhavasya  
bhavah kim iti ekantena avasyan taya sadhyasya bhavah? | kadacit kas  
tu bhavatu nama? | `yat krtakam tad anityam' ity ekantabhavas ca hetau  
sati sadhyasya vyaptya sadharmyaprayoge 'bhidhiyate | sa[296]ca  
tadatmyam antarenanarthantarasya na sambhavatiti samarthyat  
tadaksipati | katham ivatatsvabhavasya bhavah na ekantenanyabhava iti  
aha -- krtakatvety adi | yadi prayatnanantariyakatvam antarenapi

krtakatvasya bhavad atatsvabhavatvam anityatve[297]'py ayam eva  
 vrttantah | tatas ca tadatmyavirahat  
 prayatnanantariyakatvasyanityatvenanvayo na syat, tannivrttau[298]va  
 nivrttir[299]iti katham tatas[300]tat[301][s. 78a.] {p. 74.1} pratiyate? |  
 naisa dosah,  
 prayatnÄ•nantarÄ•«yakapadÄ•rthasvabhÄ•vasyaiÄ•nityatvasya[302]tena[303]sÄ•dhanÄ  
 t, tatra ca tadatmyasadbhavad anvayavyatirekav anivaritau  
 anityatvakrtakatvamatrapeksaya[304][t. 257a.] tu tadatmyaviraho  
 'syabhihita[305]iti | nanv agninvrttav atatsvabhavasyapi dhumasya  
 nivrttir drsta 'nvayas cety aha -- karyasya iti |  
 anvayavyatirekayor hi pratibandho nibandhanam, tena tayoh vyapteh,  
 tadabhava tayor apy abhavad | tatrarthantarasya dhumasyagnau  
 tadutpattilaksanahpratibando 'nvayavyatirekanimittam astiti bhavetam  
 tau[306]| yatra tv anarthantarasya tav ucyete tatravasyam tadatmyena  
 bhavitavyam ity abhiprayah | atrodaharanam yatha-- anayor eva  
 krtakatvaprayatnanantariyakatvayor viparyayena naikanivrttav[307]  
 anyanivrttih[308]-- `yat prayatnanantariyakam na bhavati [s. 78b.] tat  
 krtakam api na bhavati' ity evamrupa | yata evam tasmad  
 anvayavyatirekayor yathalaksanam hetubhave sadhyasyavasyam  
 bhavah, sadhyabhava ca hetor avasyam abhavah ity eko 'pi  
 sadharmyamukhena vaidharmyamukhena va prayukto dvitiyam aksipati,  
 svavyapakapratibandhaksepat[309], tasyapi[310]cetarena[311]vyapteh |  
 tasmad ubhayatra traipurpyapratiter ekasya sabde(bda)to 'parasyarthata iti  
 sambandhavacane 'pi prayoga eva vidhimukhena pratishedhamukhena va bhidyate  
 nartha iti siddhim tatas tasya dvidha prayogah sadharmyena  
 vaidharmyena ca | na tu sadharmyavaidharmyabhyam api,  
 tadarthasyanyatarenaiva [t. 257b.] prakasanat | sarvo hetur  
 anvayavyatireky eva vastuto na kascid anvayi vyatireki va namety etad  
 upasamharann aha -- iti naikatranvayamukhena vyatirekamukhena [s. 79a.]  
 va sadhanavakye dvayor anvayavyatirekayoh prayogah saksac chabdena  
 pratipadanam isyate, vaiyarthyat pratitapratyayane prayojanabhavat |  
 {p. 75.1} tam evarthato 'parasya pratitim sphutayann aha --  
 tatsvabhavataya ityadi | yadi tatsvabhavataya sadhyena hetor anvayah  
 sidhyati tata eva tadabhava 'bhavo 'pi sidhyaty eva | tatsvabhavasya  
 tadabhava svayam nairatmyena bhavayogat | tatha tatsvabhavataya  
 sadhyabhava sadhanasyabhavasiddhau ca satyam tata eva sadhyena  
 hetoh anvayasyapi siddher iti | yais tu vyakhyayate --  
 sadharmyavati[312]prayoge tadabhava eva vipakse hetor abhavakhyatir  
 yatha syat nanyatra vipakse viruddhe va hetvabhavaprasangat  
 viruddhata[313]eva vyavacchedaprasanac ceti niyamakhyapanartha  
 vyatirekaprayogah iti | sa tadartha 'py ayuktah | kutah? anyaviruddhayor  
 api na kevalam tadabhavasya vipaksatvat yasya hi -- anya eva vipakso  
 'nyadharmayogi va 'nyo, na vivaksitadharmanasrayah[314], [s. 79b.]  
 viruddha eva va sahanavasthanalaksanenaiva[315][t. 258a.] virodhena, na  
 parasparapariharasthitalaksanatayapi vipaksah -- tasyanityatvad  
 anyanatmadidharmavati[316]arthe, krtakatvadivrtteh,  
 hetvabhavaprasangah | ausnye ca sadhye[317]'gnilaksanasya hetor

viruddhad eva sitat nanusnasitad apy anyato vyavacchedaprasangat  
naikantenausnyam agnir grasayed iti tasyayam dosah syat | tam  
pratyacaryenoktam[318]-- yady ekasya[319]vipaksatvam isyate tada  
tadabhavasyaivesyatam[320], na viruddhasya anyasya va,  
tasyanyatrapi[321]vivaksitadharmanasraye viruddhe ca bhavat,  
tadabhavam[322]antarena tayor anyaviruddhatvayogat[323] | na tv  
asmakam[324]trividham api vipaksam icchatam[325],  
vivaksitadharmanasrayam ca 'nyam iti bhavah |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[296] ekantabhavah [297] prayatnanantariyakatvam antarenapi  
anityatvasya bhavat [298] sadhya- [299] hetoh [300] hetoh [301] sadhyam  
[302] na tu samagrapadarthasvabhavasya [303] prayatnanantariyakatvena [304]  
prayatnanantariyakah sabdah, krtakatvat anityatvac ca [305]  
prayatnananta- [306] anvayavyati- [307] prayatna- [308] hetu- [309]  
rupavyatireka- (?) [310] pratibandhasya [311] anvayena vyatirekena va  
[312] vaidharmye tu tadabhave 'bhavasya pratitvan na sankha [313]  
.....r eva sakasad vyavrttih (?) [314] anityatvam [315]  
sitavahnivat [316] niravayavatvadi [317] usno 'yam padarthah,  
agnitvat [318] dignagena [319] sadhyabhava  
tadabhavanyaviruddhalaksanat tritayan madhyad ekasya [320]  
sadhyabhava sadhanabhavasya [321] tadabhavasya [322] sadhyabhavam  
[323] anya- | viru- [324] dosah [325] yas ca yujyate etanmadhyat sa  
grahisyate

[ section: 10. sattvasya ksanikatvasvabhavatayah samarthanam ]

yadi svabhavahetav anvayavyatirekayoh sadhanadharmasya sadhyasvabhavata  
nibandhanam ity anvayena vyatirekena va sadharmyavaidharmyavatoh {p.  
76.1} prayogayor abhidhiyamanena tadatmyaksepadvarenarthad  
itaraksepa ucyate, tada pramanasiddhaiva tatsvabhavata tayor  
nibandhanam [s. 80a.] na sabdamatratih pratyamanety abhiprayavan  
aha -- katham idam[326]ityadi | yenei sato nasvarasvabhavatvena |  
satva(ttva)laksanasya hetoh ksanikatvasvabhavatveneti yavat |  
prcchata cayam abhiprayah -- iha [t. 258b.] dvividhah santah --  
krtakas ca ghatadayah akrtakas cakasadayah | tatra ye tavat  
akrtakas te sadakaranavat nityam [vaisu 4.1.1.] iti  
nityalaksanayogad anitya eva na bhavanti kuta eva ksanikah? iti na  
satva(ttva)sya ksanikatvasvabhavata | ye 'pi santah krtakas tesam  
api mudgaradyanvayavyatirekanuvidhayitaya vinasasya sahetukatvat  
taddhetvasannidhava vinasat krtakatmano 'pi satva(ttva)sya  
ksanikatvasvabhavata na samasty eveti nanvayavyatirekayoh sambhava iti  
| avasyam ca vinaso dandadyanvayavyatirekanuvidhayi,  
drstatvat | tatha hi -  
abhighatagnisamyoganasapratyayasannidhim[327] |  
vinasamsarggitamyati na vinaso ghatadibhih|| [s. 80b.]  
anyatrapi[328]canvayavyatirekanuvidhanam eva  
hetumattavyavaharanibandhanam abhyupeyatesaugatair api, tad

ihapy[329]astiti kin na tadvyavaharah pravarttyate? iti | nanu  
 canvayaniscayam pratipadayata badhakapramanavrthivasat  
 tatsvabhavata purvam eva pratipadita `anvayaniscayo 'pi svabhavahetau'  
 ityadi vicanat | tat kuto 'sya purvapaksasyavasarah? | satyam,  
 kintupurvacyairkrtakatvasya ksanikatayam sadhyayam  
 paraih krtakanam ante 'vasyam hetunibandhanavinasopagamat  
 taddhetvayogapratipadanenanapeksa vinasam prati viparyaye badhakam  
 pramanam tadatmyaprasadhakam uktam tat  
 prasangamukhena[330]krtakalaksanasyaiva sattvasya  
 tadatmatam[331]gamayati nanyasya [t. 259a.] iti darsayitum |  
 arthakriyavirodhalaksanam[332]tu sarvasya sattvasya iti  
 vastumatrena[333]{p. 77.1} prag uktam api vipañcayitum  
 purvapaksopanyasah | akrtakalaksanam tu sattvam na sambhavaty  
 eva, niyamakam hetum antarena desakalasvabhavaniamayogat |  
 tatahpurvacyair na [s. 81a.] tasyaikangavaikalyad eva  
 sadakaranavat nityam [vaisu 4.1.1.] iti nityatasambhava iti na  
 tadatmatam[334]prati yatnah krtah |sastrakaras tu  
 samanyena[335]sattvasya ksanikasvabhavatam, krtakalaksanasya  
 api ca, desakalasvabhavaviprkrstasyapi vastusthityaiva tadatmatam  
 arthakriyavirodhena, na paropagatavasyam bhavivinasasyahetukataya  
 visesabhavat utpannamatrasvabhavaprasangena[336]pratipadayisyati  
 |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[326] parah [327] eva [328] ankuradau [329] vinase [330] apatti- [331]  
 ksanika- [332] pramanam [333] samanyena [334] ksanikatva- [335]  
 krtaka 'krtakavisesavirahena [336] vinasasya

[ section: 11. sahetukam vinasam nirasitum tasya  
 bhavasvabhavatayah samalocanam ]]

tatrapurvacyoktam `sarvasya satah krtakasyavasyamante hetukrto  
 vinaso iti' yah parair isyate tam pratyanapeksatvam kyapayitum  
 upakramate -- vinasahetvayogad iti | yadi tarhi nasasya hetur nasti, sa  
 tesam krtakanam satam avasyam bhavi vinasah kutah? | na hy  
 akasmikah kascit svabhavo yukta ity aha -- svabhavata eva | bhavaty  
 asmat karyam iti bhavasabdo hetuvacanah | tena svahetubhya eva  
 nasvarah nasanasilah, sucyagre sarsapa ivanavasthayinah  
 svatmani bhavajayante | naisam krtakalaksananam satam  
 bhavanam svahetubhyo nispannamanyatah abhigatader  
 vinasotpattih | kutah? [s. 81b.] [t. 259a.]  
 tasyabhighatagnisamyogades taddhetutayopagatasya asamarthyat | tatha  
 hi -- agnisamyogadikale tritayam laksayamah | tad eva  
 ksthadikam vinasyam, angaradikam avasthantaram,  
 ksthadinivrttilaksanam cabhavam tuccharupam, naparam  
 yatragnisamyogader vyaparah cintyeta | etavat yam ca vastugatau na  
 kvacid atra vinasahetoh samarthyam yujyate | yato na hi vinasahetur  
 bhavasyendhanadeh svahetubhyah sthirarupasyotpannasya svabhavam

evasthiratmatalaksanam karoti | kutah? tasyendhanadeh svahetubhya  
eva nirvrtteh | na hi {p. 78.1} sthiratmano  
nirvrttasyanyathabhavah[337], [338]tadatma[339]sakyate kartum, tasya  
hetvantarat pascad bhavato 'rthantaravaprasangat,  
tasyaivanyathavayogat, tatra hetuvyaparasya kalpayitum asakyatvat |  
athava tritaye samiksyamane yat tavat vinasyam kasthadi na  
tatsvabhavam[340]evagnisamyogadir vinasahetuh karoti tasya svahetubhya  
eva nirvrtter iti |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[337] asthirasvabhavata [338] -no 'nirvrttasyanyatha 'bhava -- tib. [339]  
sthiratma [340] kasthatvam

[ section: 12. kumarilestabhavantarasvabhavapakasasya samalocanam ]

kumarilas tu manyate -- nagnisamyogadina bhavasvabhava eva kriyate  
kintv indhanadeh [s. 82a.] pradhvamsabhavah | sa  
cendhanadirupavikalam angaradikam uttaram bhavantaram eva | taduktam  
-- nastitapayaso dadhni pradhvamsabhavalaksanam[341] [slv abhava  
3] iti | tathavidhasya cabhvasya hetumattopagamo naiva virudhyate | tatha  
caha kas-cit - bhavantaravinirmukto bhavo 'tranupalambhavad |  
abhavahsammatas tasya hetohkinna samudbhavah? || iti tad  
etatkaumarilam[t. 260a.] darsanam apanudann aha -- napi ityadi | yady  
uttaram karyatmakam bhavantaram eva abhavas tada 'gnisamyogadayo  
'nga(nga)radijanmani vyapr(pri)yanta itistam evasmakam, kintu  
bhavantarakarane abhyupagamyamane 'gnyadinam indhanadav avyaparad  
tadavastham evendhanadikam | tatas ca yatha 'gnisamyogat prag  
indhanader upalabdhih anya ca tatsadhya 'rthakriya tatha  
'ngaradyutpattav apy upalabdhyadeh prasangah | nanu bhavantarasya  
pradhvasa(dhvamsa)bhavarupatayam tadutpattav indhanadinam [s.  
82b.] pradhvas tatvadasatam katham tathopalabdhyadiprasangah? |  
satyam, evam manyate -- sarvasyendhanader anyasya gavader api tathabhavo  
ma bhut ity angaradeh dhvamsavyavasthayam nibandhanam {p. 79.1}  
abhidhaniyam | tasmim(smin) sati tannivrttir iti cet, aho vacanakausalam  
yato nivrttes tucchasvabhavatanangikaranat tad eva bhavantaram  
angaradikam nivrttim bruse | tad ayam arthah sampannah --  
angaradibhave 'ngaradibhavad angaradikam dhvamsah  
kasthader iti | na cangaradibhave tadbhavah svatmani  
hetubhavayogat | agnyadibhyas ca tadutpadavacanad  
indhanadyupamarddenangaradi[t. 260b.]bhavat asya dhvamsarupateti cet  
| ko 'yam upamarddo nama? | yadi nivrttih sa 'ngaradilaksanaiveti  
na purvasmad visisyate | tasmad [s. 83a.] svarasato nivarttate  
kasthadih, agnyadibhyas tv angaradijanma ity eva bhadrakam,  
anyatha kasthades tathopalabdhyadiprasangah katham na syat? api  
ca -- yadi bhavantaram pradhvamsabhavo ya ete 'nupajatavikarah  
pradipabuddhyadayo dhvamsante tesam katarad bhavantaram  
pradhvaso(dhvamsa) vyavasthapyate? | te 'py  
avyaktatam[342]atmabhavam[343]ca vikaram eva dhvamsam samalambanta

iti cet | na, pradipader bhavarupavyaktatabhave pramanabhavat |  
yadi hi saktirupatapattir avyaktata tada sakteh  
karyadarsanonniyamanarupatvat tadabhave[344]katham pradipadayah  
saktyatmana 'vasthitah kalperan[345]? |  
athopalabdhiogyatavikalatmatapattir avyaktih; atrapi tadatmana  
'vasthitau naiva pramanam asti | na capramanakamadriyante vaco  
vipascitah | atmanas casattvat katham tadbhavo[346]buddhyadinam  
[s. 83b.] vikarah parinamas ca? | anyatra vihitapratikriyatvat neha  
pranyata ity alam prasangena | syanmatam --  
bhavantarenangaradina "vrtatvat indhanades tathopalabdhyadayo  
na bhavantity ata aha -- napi ityadi | svabhavantaram anyasyendhanader  
avaranam api na yujyeta tadavasthe avicalita[t. 261a.]rupe tasminn  
indhanadau satyavaranasypa na kevalam anupalabdhyader ayogat |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[341] -sabhava isyate -- slv [342] pradipa- [343] buddhih [344] karya-  
[345] kalpyeran -- tib. [346] atmata

{p. 80.1}[ section: 13. bhavabhavapakasasyapi samalocanam ]

na kevalam bhavasvabhavo bhavantaram va vinasahetuna na kriyate  
bhavabhavo 'pi na kriyata ity aha -- napi ityadi | kutah? iti cet,  
abhavasya vidhina paryudasena vivaksitad bhavadanyataya  
karyatvopagame kriyamane kim indhanadirupa evasau? atharthantaram? iti  
vyatirekavyatirekavikalpanatikramat | tatra cokta eva dosah | nanu  
prasajyapratishedhatma tuccharupo 'sav agnyadijanyo 'bhyupeyate |  
tadbhave cendhanadinam naihsvabhavyat kutah  
purvadosavasarah? | sa cavasyam agnyadibhavabhavanuvidhayitaya  
[s. 84a.] tatkaryas tadbhavavyavaharasyanyatrapa tannibandhanatvat |  
taduktam -- san bodhagocarapraptas tadbhave[347] nopalabhyate | nasyan  
bhavakathamtasya[348] na nasahkaryatamiyat || prag  
abhutvabhavan bhavo hetubhyo jayate yatha| bhutva'pi na bhavams  
tadvaddhetubhyo na bhavaty ayam[349] || iti | ata aha -- bhavapratishedhety  
adi | ayam abhiprayah -- yady anapeksitabhavantarasamsarggas  
cyutimatram eva tuccharupam dhvamsah tada tatra karakavyaparo naiva  
sambhavati bhavanadharminy eva tatsambhavat | tasyapy [t. 261b.] abhutva  
bhavopagamat karyata na virudhyata iti cet | na | bhavanadharmano  
bhavarupataprapter abhavatvahaneh | yato bhavatiti bhavo manyate,  
naparam ankurader api bhavasabdapravrttinimittam |  
arthakriyasamarthyam iti cet | sarvasamarthyavirahinas[350]tarhy asya  
katham pratitivisayata? | na hy akaranam pratitivisayah,  
atiprasangat | tadavisayasya va katham hetumattavagatih? vastuta  
va?, yenocyate `tuccharupam eva tad vastu' iti | pratitijanakatve va  
katham na [s. 84b.] samarthyasambandhita? | sad iti pratyaya 'visayasya  
katham bhavateti cet | karyata 'py asya katham? | svahetubhave bhavat  
iti cet | katham tarhi satpratyaya 'visayata? | {p. 81.1} tatha hi --  
yadi svahetubhave bhavatiti pratyate sad ityadi pratyeta | yato 'stiti  
sad iti vadanti vidvamsah | na casti, bhavati, bhavah, sanniti

sabdanam[351]arthabhedah paramarthah kascit | abhavatmakatayaiva  
 bhavaty asav iti cet | na | vyahatatvat, yato na bhavatity abhava ucya  
 sa katham bhavatiti vyapadisyate? | pratisthitena kenacid rupena  
 svajñanatmany apratibhasanat na bhava iti cet | atyantaparoksanam  
 caksuradinam abhavataprasangah | na | tesam  
 jñanaheturupataya pratibhasanat iti cet | na | asyapi  
 bhavitrupataya 'vabhasanat | [t. 262a.] sarvarupavivekasya ca katham  
 bhutya sambandhah? | kenacid rupenonmajjanam hi bhavanam |  
 jñanavisayataya 'syapi ca taddheturupataya 'vabhasanasya  
 tulyatvat[352], aheto ca visayatvayogat | asmakam tv  
 abhavabuddhayah svavasanaparipakanvaya nirvisaya eva | abhavasya ca  
 bhavitrve katham paryudasat prasajyapratishedho bhidyeta | asadrupasya  
 vidhanena paryudasat [s. 85a.] sa bhidyata iti cet | na | asadrupasya  
 bhavanavirodhat | bhavatiti hi bhutya sattaya 'bhisambadhyate | tatra  
 katham sadrupasya vidhanam? | paryudasa evaiko nañarthas ca syat,  
 sarvatra vidheh pradhanyat | so 'pi va na bhavet | yadi hi kiñcit  
 kutascit[353]nivartyeta tada tadvyatireki[354]samsprsyeta  
 tatparyudasena | tac ca nasti | sarvatra nivrttir bhavati ity ukte  
 vastvantarasyaiva kasyacid vidhanat | tatha 'nena vastvantaram evoktam  
 syat, na tayor vivekah | aviveke ca na paryudasah |  
 aprastutabhidhanam ca syat | bhavanivrttau[355]prastutayam  
 asadatmano vastvantarasyaiva vidhanat | na casya  
 svarupenasadatmakatvam, svarupenapy asatah karyatvavirodhat |  
 pararupena tu sarvam eva vastvasadatmakam iti nasya ghatadeh kascid  
 visesah [t. 262b.] bhavatu va 'yam abhavo 'gnyadibhyas tadbhave kim  
 iti nopalabhyante kasthadayah? | tatha hi -- agnyadinam  
 anyakriyayam caritarthatvad anivrtta eva tebhayah {p. 82.1} [s. 85b.]  
 indhanadayah pragvad upalabhyeran | tadupamarddena dhvamsasyotpatteh  
 iti cet, katham tadupamarddah? | na tavat pradhvamsabhavena,  
 indhanasattakale tasyabhavat | nagnyadibhih, dhvamsavirbhava eva  
 tesam vyaparopagamat | na cotpannah pradhvamsabhava indhanadin  
 vihanti, yaugapadyaprasangat | dhvamsena vinasane ca vikalpatrayasya  
 tadavasthatvat | tatas canavastha | sa eva dhvamsa indhanader  
 agnyadijanma nivrttih, ato 'syanutpalabdhir iti cet | katham anyo 'nyasya  
 nivrttih?, atiprasangat | yadi cayam hetumams tadbhedat  
 atmabhedam kim nanubhavati? | saliyavankuradayo 'pi  
 karanabhedat evatmabhedam atyantavilaksanam anubhavanto 'dhyaksata  
 evavasiyante | na tv evam anapeksitabhavantarasamsarggah  
 cyutimatralaksano dhvamsah |  
 tasyabhighatagnisamyogadikaranabhede 'pi tuccharupatayaikarupasya  
 svajñanatmany avabhasanat | na hi bhavasunyatam vihayaparam  
 tatra kiñcid rupam iksamahe | vistaratas caitatksanabhangasiddhau  
 vicaritam ity astam tavad iha | [s. 86a.] tasmad agnyadisamyogakale  
 na tasya kiñcid bhavati na bhavaty eva kevalam ity evopagantum yuktam | yato  
 nayam kasyacid [t. 263a.] bhavena nasto nama kintu yatah svayam  
 asthirarupataya bhutas tato nasto nama | tena nasya 'bhavanam anyad  
 va kiñcid bhavati | tatha ca bhavanadharmanah kasyacid abhavad

bhavam bhavantam kutascin na karotiti kriyapratishedha  
evagnisamyogadeh syat | eva ca sati kartta agnisamyogadih na  
bhavati ity akartur aheturvam iti tasman na vinasahetuhkascit |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[347] agnih [348] agnyadeh [349] bhavah [350]  
bhavasabdapravrttinimittam abhavasyapi yadi samarthyam asti tada  
bhavatvam atha nasti tatraha [351] sanniti samanyasabdanam -- tib.  
[352] caksuradibhih [353] brahmanadi (prathamam tippanam)  
ksatriya- (dvi. ti.) [354] nivartyavyatireki [355] tuccharupayam

[ section:14. vaiyarthiyad api vinase hetvayogah ]

na kevalam asamarthyad vinasahetvayogah, kintu vaiyarthiyac ca, tad  
evaha -- yadi svabhavato nasvaro nasanasilah svatmany anavasthayi  
sthatum asakto yatha sucyagre sarsapah tasya na  
kiñcinnasakaranaih | kim karanam? | svayamnasat |  
tatsvabhavatayaiva asthirasvabhavatayaiva | na hi prakrty eva sthatum  
asakte sucyagre sarsape tadasthitaye prayasah phalavan bhavet | {p.  
83.1} atraiva vyaptim adarsayati -- yo hi ityadi | na punahtadbhave  
tatsvabhavatve janakat [s. 86b.] hetor hetvantaram apeksate | na hi  
prakasadayah ityadina drstantavivaranam | tadatmataya  
hetvantaranapeksanena vyaptim tadatmyasadhakena pramanena  
darsayati -- tadatmano yo yasya svabhavah tatsvabhavasya  
tadatmyabhavah hetvantaram apeksamanasya svahetor nispannasyapi  
tatsvabhavatvabhavah nairatmyasya nihsvabhavatayah prasangat |  
tadvat prakasadvat na punah pascata [t. 263b.] tadatmatayam  
asthitidharmatmatayam hetvantaram apeksata iti pramanaphalam |  
asthitidharmacet nasvarasvabhavas cet | svabhavatahsvahetubhyo  
nispanno bhava iti paksadharmopasamharah | viruddhavyaptopalabdhis  
ceyam, hetvantaraapeksanapeksayoh  
parasparapariharasthitalaksanataya virodhat, hetvantaranapeksaya ca  
tatsvabhavataya vyaptatvat |

[ section: 15. svato vinasvaratvasadhakahetav anekantadosodharah ]

atra ca parasya vacanav akasam asankyaha -- bijadivat[8.16] ityadi |  
syad etat ityadina etad eva vibhajate kevalana janayanti iti | kutah? iti  
cet, salilaksityadeh svahetuvyatiiriktasyankuradijananasvabhavanam  
api [s. 87a.] bijadinam tadatmatayam apeksanat | tatas ca na  
punas tadbhave hetvantaram apeksanta ity anekantah | tadvad bhavo  
'pindhanadih svahetor nasvaratma nispanno 'pi vinase  
vinasvaratmatayam syad iti darstantikam | na bijadivad  
anekantah | kutah? tatsvabhavasya ankuradijananasvabhavasya bijader  
ankuradijananat, tadatmatayam hetvantaranapeksanat | yas ca  
ksityadikam apeksamano na janayati kusuladyavasthah tasya  
ajanakasya ca atatsvabhavatvat ankuradijananasvabhavatvabhavat | tatra  
tadatmatalaksano hetuh na vartata eveti na tenanekantah |

[ section: 16. pratyaksena badhat na pratyabhijñaya  
sthiraikabhavasiddhih ]

nanu pratyabhijñapratyaksata eva bijadir ekasvabhavo laksyate | tatra  
kuto 'yam jananasvabhavatvajananasvabhavatvalaksano bhedah? {p.  
84.1} yato 'nekanto [t. 264b.] na syat | na capramanam pratyabhijña,  
tatrapurvarthavijñanam ityadi pramanalaksanayogat,  
satsamprayogenendriyanam bhavatas ca pratyaksam eva  
pratyabhijñanam | na ca pratyaksad garistham pramanam asti, yatas  
tadvisayasya bhedasiddhya badham anubhavad apramanam etat [s. 87b.]  
syat ity asankyaha -- `ata eva' janakatvajanakatvad eva  
viruddhadharmadhyasat `tayor avasthayoh' janakajanakavasthayoh  
bijadeh vastubhedah svabhavabhedo nisceyah adhyavasatavyah |  
yatha hi salibijam tadankurajananasvabhavam tadbhave  
salyankurabhavadarsanat pratyaksato 'vagamyate, yavabijam  
catajjananasvabhavam tadbhave salyankuranupalabdhya[356][t. 265a.]  
tadviviktayavabijagrahipratyaksarupaya pratiyate tatha 'trapy  
avasthadvaye salibijasya  
tadankuraviviktaviviktavasthagrahipratyaksabalad eva  
svankurajanakajanakasvabhavata kinna nisciyate? | isyata  
evavasthayor bhedo 'vasthavatas tv abheda iti cet | na |  
tasyavastharupavivekina rupantarena pratyakse  
pratibhasanaprasangat | na hi yadanatmarupavivekena svajñane na  
pratibhasate tasya pratyaksata yukta | avasthatadvatoh  
svabhavabhedabhavat [s. 88a.] katham rupantarena pratibhasanam? iti  
cet | nanv avasthabhyo 'navaptarupabhedasyavasthanam ivatmanas tadbhede  
saty abhedo na sangacchate | [t. 265b.] tatas casyavasthanam  
ivatmabhedam anubhavatah katham avasthatrtvam? | avasthabhede 'py  
abhinnarupasya tatha vyavasthanat kathañcidbhedasyapi bhavad adosa  
iti cet | yadi yam atmanam purodhaya `ayam avasthata, avasthas  
cemah' iti bhanyate tenavasthatadvator bhedas tada bheda eveti  
`kathañcit' ity andhapadam etat | tato 'sya pratyaksatayam  
anatmarupavivekina rupantarenavabhasanaprasango na nivarttate | atha  
tenatmana 'bhedah[357] avasthavad bhedaprasango 'vasthatuh, tadvad  
avasthanam abhedasya va | tayor api kathañcid bhedabhedav iti cet | tayos  
tarhy avasthatadvad atmanor bhedavatoh kathañcid abhedanimittam  
rupantaram istam syat | {p. 85.1} tatha ca tasyapi tabhyam  
kathañcidbhedah, anyatha tadekasvabhavad atyantam abhedad  
avasthatadvatoh parasparam atyantam bhedabhedau prasajyeyatam[358]  
rupantarasya kathañcidbhede [s. 88b.] tannibandhanam aparam rupam, tatha  
'syapi tadanyad ity aparimitarupataivaikaikasya vastunah samasajyeta | na  
caparimitarupapratibhasi pratyaksam anubhavamah | ananubhavantas ca  
katham tatkalanaya "tmanaivatmanam vipralabhemahi? | tasmad  
avastharupavivekenopalabdhilaksanapraptyanupalambhad  
aparimitarupaprasangac ca kathañcid bhedabhedavato 'vasthatur  
asattvam eva | tas cavastha janakajanakasvabhavabhedavatyah [t. 266a.]  
pratyaksata evavagamyanta iti tadekatvadyava-sayi pratyabhijñanam

tadbadham[359]anubhavat katham pramanam syat?, yato bijadinam  
 ankuradijananasvabhavanam api tadatmatayam hetvantarapeksanat  
 praktanasya[360]hetor anaikantikata bhavet | bhavatu va 'vasthata  
 kascit, tasyapy etad[361]eva bhedam sadhayati | tatha hi -- tayoh [t.  
 264a.] janakajanakavasthayor iti saptamidvivacanam etat tada bhavati | tad  
 ayam artho -- janakavasthayam ajanakavasthayam ca vastunah  
 dharmilaksanasya bheda svabhavananatvam ata eva[hbta 356,24]  
 janakajanakasvabhavatvad eva pratyaksavasitat nisceyah[8,19]  
 niscayalaksanas tatra vyavaharah kartavyah, visayasya [s. 89a.]  
 viruddhadharmadhyasalaksanasya darsanad iti | na ca sakyate vaktum --  
 avastha evankuradijananasvabhava navasthata iti | tasya  
 sarvasamarthyavirahalaksanasyasattvaprasangat | [t. 264b.] tato yad  
 ekarupataya pratyabhijñanam bhavesu tat purvottarakalayor  
 janakajanakasvabhavabhedavyavasthapakapratyaksanibandhanam  
 anubhavadbhadham katham iva pramanam syat? | tatpratibhasinas  
 cabhinnarupasyalikatve 'ksasamudbhavam api vrttim anubhavato 'sya  
 satsamprayogajtvabhavat taimirikadidhiyam iva kutah pratyaksata? |  
 na {p. 86.1} carthakriyanibandhanam rupama-pasya bijader aparah  
 paramarthatah svabhavo 'sti, yasyadhigamat pratyabhijñanam  
 pramanam bhavet, arthakriyasamarthyalaksanatvat paramarthasatah  
 | tasmad sadrsaparabhavanibandhana evayam kesakadalistambadisv  
 ivakarasamyatamatrapahrtahrdayanam bhranta [s. 89b.] eva  
 tattvadyavasayo mantavyah | tatah sato 'pi pratiksanam  
 bhedasyanupalaksanam balanam | yada tu vidhurapratyayopanipatah  
 visadrsaparabhavaprasavah tada 'sya tattvadyavasayi  
 pratyabhijñanapratyayo na bhutim avalambate | na ca  
 tadekakaraparamarsapratyayajanakatvad aparam sadrsyam | bheda  
 'visese 'pi ca svahetubalayata aprakrtivasat  
 kecid[362]evaikakaraparamarsapratyayalaksanam  
 arthajñanadilaksanam va 'rthakriyam kurvanti napara iti  
 vipañcitampramanavartika evasastrakrteti neha prapañcyate |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[356] in tib. this passage -anupalabdhyā to tayoh (p. 85. line 15) is read  
 after svabhavah (p. 86. line 22). [357] tada [358] parasparatyantam  
 bheda-bhedau vastvantare prasajye- -- t. [359] pratyaksa [360] yo hi  
 yatsvabhavah ityadina kathitasya | [361] pratyaksam [362]  
 rupalokadayah

[ section: 17. anumanenapi pratyabhijñāya badhat na tatah  
 sthira-bhavasiddhih ]

avasyam ca bijader janakajanakavasthayor vastubhedo yathokto 'vagantavya  
 iti darsayitum anumanam abhedasya [t. 265a.] badhakam aha -- bhavanam  
 bijadinam svakaryajanako yah svabhavah tasya tesu satsu  
 anyathatvabhavat[8,21] kadacid ajanakatvasambhavat [s. 90a.]  
 tatsvabhavasya ankuradijanakasvabhavasya pascad iva  
 saliladikaranasannidhana iva prag api kusuladyavasthitikale 'pi

svakaryajananaprasangat | tatha hi -- saliladisannidhane 'pi bijadiah  
svarupenaiva karyam karoti, na pararupena | yas casya tada [t.  
266a.] karyajanakah svabhavah, sa cet prag apy asti, `sa evayam' iti  
pratyabhijñayam puro 'vasthayino janakasvabhavasya  
pracyarupabhedadhyavasayat, tatah kim iti prag api tatkaryam na  
kuryad iti? | prayogah -- yad yada yajjananasvabhavam tat tada  
tajjanayaty eva | ajanakasya janakatvasvabhavavirodhat | anyasyapi va  
tatsvabhavatapatteh | yatha -- tad eva bijadikam  
saliladisannidhikale | kusuladyavasthasv api cedam bijadikam  
svakaryajananasvabhavam {p. 87.1} eva pratyabhijñaya vyavasthapyata iti  
svabhavahetuprasangah | na ca janayati | tasma na tajjananasvabhavam  
iti | viparyayaprayogah -- yad yada yajjananasvabhavam(va) nirvarthyam  
karyam na janayati na tat tada tajjananasvabhavam, tad yatha --  
salyankurajananasvabhavanirvartyam karyam ajanayat kodravabijam | na  
janayati ca saliladikaranasannidheh[363]prak  
tatkaryajananasvabhavanirvartyam [s. 90b.] svakaryam bijadikam iti  
[t. 266b.] vyapakanupalabdhih | tato 'numanato 'pi badham anubhavat  
pratyabhijñanam katham pramanam syat? | nanu  
canena[364]badhyamanasyanumanasyapramanyat katham badhakatvam? |  
aniscitapramanabhavena[365]kuto badha? | napi itaretarasrayatvam | na  
hi pratyabhijñanasyapramanyad etadanumanam pramanam, kintu  
svasadyapratibandhat | sa ca viparyaye badhakapramanabalan niscita iti  
|

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[363] ca salyadika- -- t. [364] pratyabhijñanena [365] uttaram

[ section: 18. pratyaksasyanumanat gariyastvanirasah ]

na pratyaksad anyad garistham pramanam iti cet | na |  
pratyabhijñayah pratyaksatvasiddheh | na hiyam anumanena  
pratyaksatmika sati badhyata iti brumahe | kim krtam ca  
pratyaksasya gariyastvam? | tad dhy arthasyasambhave 'bhavat pramanam  
ucyate tac canumanasyapy arthapratibaddhalingajanyataya samanam iti  
nasya kascid visesah | yadi canumanavirodham asnuvanapi  
pratyabhijña pramanam tada "karasya samyat tadekatam pratyati  
niletarakusumadeh[366][pratitih] kim na pramanam? | na hi  
kusumaphaladikaryadarsanonniyamano bhedah pratyaksatas tathabhavam  
anubhavati | vistaratas ca pratyabhijñapramanyanirasah [s.  
91a.]ksanabhangasiddhav eva vihita ity astam tavad iha | yatah  
evam uktena prakarena janakajanakavasthayoh bijader vastubhedah  
tasmad yo 'nyo 'vasthaviseso yadantaram ankuradikaryaprasavah {p.  
88.1} sa evankurajananasvabhavah, [t. 267a.]  
karyadarsanonniyamanarupatvat tajjananasvabhavatayah | yadi tarhi sa  
evankurajananasvabhavah, purvabhavinam avasthabhedanam  
atajjananabhavatvat katham tesu tatkaranavyapadesah?  
ankurarthibhir va tadupadanam? ity ata aha -- `purvabhavinas tu'  
kusuladyavasthithikalabhavinas tu

avasthavisesaankurakaranasyantyasyavasthavisesasya karanani  
pratyayantaropadhiyamanavisesebhyah paramparaya tebhyas tadutpatteh  
| atas tesupacaratah karanavyapadeso 'nkurarthishis copadanam |  
yatas tatsvabhavasya bijader jananam na hetvantarapeksam, yac  
cajanakam apeksate na tasya [s. 91b.] tajjananasvabhavatvam iti | tasman  
nanekanto bijadivat `tatsvabhavatvat' ity asya hetoh ity  
upasamharah | tad evam yada tavat pratyabhijñanam  
pratyaksapramanataya sthairyasiddhaye parair ucyate bijadivad  
anekantam pratipadayitum, tada tasyoktena prakarena  
pratyaksanumanabhyam badhyamanatvat tadatmata nastiti kutas tata  
ekata bhavanam?, yato 'nekantah syad iti pratipaditam | yada tu  
pratyabhijñayamanatvat purvaparakalayor ekasvabhava bijadaya iti  
hetutayocyate paraih, tada 'yam asiddho hetuh | na ca sa pakse kvacid  
varttata ity aha -- ksanikesu bhavesu asmabhir isyamanesu  
ekyabhavad iti sambandhah |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[366] girikantaka (?)-kanni- (?)

[ section: 19. tatsvabhavatvat ity atra punar api anekantadosodharah  
| ]

atha yasyapi ksanika bhavas tasyapi bijadinam [t. 267b.]  
pratiksanam aikyabhava 'pi visesanupalaksanad antyaksanavat  
sarvesam janakasvabhavanam api tadbhavam prati  
saliladyapeksatvat tadavastham anaikantikativam ity asankyaha --  
aparaparotpatteh ksanikair api [s. 92a.] nanekantah, aparebhyo  
'parebhyas ca pratyayebhyah pratiksanam utpatteh ksanikanam  
bhinnasaktitvad antyaksanavaj janakasvabhavatavirahat kutas tair apy  
anekantah syat? na hi karanabhedopadhiyamanajanmanam  
visesanupalaksane 'py abhinnasvabhavata yukta, hetu {p.89.1}  
bhedananuvidhane 'hetukataprasangat | tatha ca vaksyati --  
'aparaparapratyayayogena pratiksanam bhinnasaktayah santanvantah  
samskara yady api kutascit samyat samanarupah pratiyante tathapi  
bhinna eva esam svabhavah, tena kiñcid eva kasyacit karanam' iti |  
yad uktam `tatsvabhavasya jananat' ity asyanekantam udbhavayann aha  
parah -- te bijaksityadayah antyah ante bhavah pratyekam  
ankurajanane samarthah khandasah karanebhyah  
karyotpadabhavad bhavadbhir isyanta iti kinna janayanti pratyekam? |  
tatas caisam eka eva kascid ankuram janayati, tadanye tu tatsvabhava  
api na janayantiti `tatsvabhavasya jananat' ity anekantah | tadvat  
kusuladyavastha api bijadayo 'nkuradijananasvabhava api na  
janayisyantiti tair anekantah [s. 92b.] tadavastha eveti manyateparah|  
atrah -- iti yad evam tvam manyase | parena samanyenabhidhanat  
samanyenaivottaram aha -- janayanty eva [t.268a.] natra svakaryajanane  
anyathabhavah ajanakatvam asankaniyam | kutah?  
svabhavasyavaiparityat | yadi hi na janayeyur jananasvabhava eva na  
syuh | tatsvabhavas cesyanta ity avasyam janayanti, tatha ca kuto

'naikantah? iti bhavah |

[ section: 20. ekenaiva samarthyena karyajanane paresam anupayogam  
asankya taduddharah ]

pratyekam antyanam janakatve karyaikaena jananad aparesam upayogasya  
nirvisayatvad ajananam eveti manyamana aha parah -- tesu antyesu  
sahakarisu saha -- yugapat karanasilesu samarthasvabhavesu  
tatkaryakriyayogyesu abhyupagamyamanesu satsu karyaikaenaiva  
janitatvat ko 'parasyopayogah? naiva kascit | tat kim ucyate `janayanty  
eva' iti? | etat pariharati -- `na vai' naiva bhavanam bijadinam  
kacit preksapurvakarita buddhipurvakarita, yatah  
preksapurvakaritvat `ayam asmasv anyatam eko 'pi samarthah  
karyajanane, kim atrasmabhik kartavyam?' ity aloicya apare nivartheran [s.  
93a.] {p. 90.1} audasinyam[367]bhajamanas tatkaryajanane na vyapriyeran  
| yasmat te bijadayo bhavah nirabhiprayavyaparah  
paryalocanasunyavyapara ekata utpadyamane karye sarva eva vyapriyante  
| bhavanadharmani ca karye tesam pragbhava eva vyaparah |  
tadanyasyayogat[368] | yadi hi vyaprtad anya eva vyaparah [t. 268b.]  
tada tata eva karyotpadad vyaparavatah karakatvam eva hiyate |  
tasyasau vyaparah tatas tasya karakatvam iti cet | nanv evam  
vyaparopayogasya karyanupayogini tatropacarat[369]paramarthikam asya  
karakatvam hiyeta | kas casya[370]vyaparena sambandhah? |  
samavayas cet | na | tasya prag eva nirastatvat | samavayac ca  
vyaparavattve  
anyasyapi[371]tatkaryanupayoginas[372]tadbhavaprasangah[373],  
samavasyeheti buddhihetor ekatvena sarvatra samanatvat | abhimatenaiva  
vyaprtena tadvyaparotpadanat natiprasangah iti cet | nanu  
tena[374]tadutpadanam[375]tatra[376]samavayad evocyate | sa ca [s. 93b.]  
sarvatra samanah | yena ca parisramena vyaparam janayati tena karyam  
eva kin notpadayati? yena vyavadhanam asriyate | yatha ca  
svasannidhimatrenaivayam vyaparam janayati na vyaparantarena,  
anavasthaprasangat, tatha tata eva karyam[377]apity uktaprayam |  
tasmad bhavini karye pragbhava eva karanasya vyaparah | sa ca  
sarvesam astiti sarva eva karyotpattau vyapriyanta iti vyapadisyante |  
tad api karyamsarvebhya eva jayate sarvesam bhava eva tadbhavat |  
na hi karyaika karanabhimatabhava eva bhavam antarenaparam janma |  
tathabhavah[378]hi tatraiva karanavyaparad karyakriyaivaisam na  
sambhavet | tatas ca satsv api karanesu katham asya bhava upalabdir va  
syat? | tatsambandhino janmanah karanat iti cet | na | asata {p. 91.1}  
tena[379]sambandhayogat | svata eva sattve va [t. 269a.]  
janmarthanupapatteh | janmakale copalabhyasyatmanah[380]prag[381]api  
bhavat tathopalabdhiprasangah, rupantarena[382]bhava na [s. 94a.]  
tasya bhavah syat[383] | rupabhedalaksanatvad bhavabhedasya[384] |  
tasmad upalabdhyatmano[385]janmanah praganupalambhad asattvam | tato  
'sya[386]janmasambandhita kutah? | tasmad karyam evabhutva hetubhave  
bhavatiti bhava evasya[387]tato janmeti sarvebhya tat jayate | nanv  
ekasyapi tajjanane samarthyat aparesam tatra sannidhilaksano

vyaparo vyartha eveti na tatraparesam bhavah sangacchata iti ced  
 aha -- svahetoh ksitibijasaliladisamagrilaksanasya parinamah  
 karyotpadanugunavisesavatah pratiksanam upadhiyamanatisayasya  
 ksanantarasya prasavah, tatah upanidhih karyadese sannidhanam  
 dharmo yesam te tathabhavantah karyadese sannidhiyamanah  
 nopalambham arhanti -- `ekasyapy etatkaryakarane samarthatvat kim atra  
 bhavantah sannihitah?' iti na paryanuyogam arhanti | na hi  
 tadaparasnidhim[388]antarena tatraikasyapi[389]bhava upapadyate |  
 kutah? tatprakrte tatprakrtitvat iti bhavapradhano [s. 94b.]  
 nirddesah | ksitibijasaliladisamagriparinamajanyasvabhavatvad  
 ekaikasya samarthasya tadbhave[390]kutah kevalasya sambhavah[391]?,  
 samagrisabdavacyaih karanabhedaih samartha-  
 svasvalaksanantararambhat | tatas[392]ca pratiksanam  
 upadhiyamanatisayasyotpadat kevalanam [t. 269b.] ca  
 tajjananasvabhavaikalyat tadaparapratyayayogajanyasvabhavatvat  
 samarthajanakasya hetoh | etac ca yathavasaram tatra tatra  
 vyaktikarisyati | tasmad yatsamagrianyasvabhavo yo bhavah sa  
 tatraikabhava 'pi karanavaikalyan na sambhavatity  
 ekasamagrijanmanam sahabhavo niyatah | sarvesam tesam bhava  
 eva karyasya bhavat sarva eva janayantiti `tatsvabhavasya jananat' ity  
 atra nanekantah iti | {p. 92.1} yenabhiprayena `te 'ntyah  
 samarthah kin na janayanti' ity uktam tam prakatayann aha --  
 samarthah ityadi | siddhantavady api `janayanty eva' iti  
 yadabhiprayavatoktam tam adarsayati -- na, tatraiva ityadi | etad eva  
 vyacaste -- tasyaiva ityadi | [s. 95a.] ayam abhiprayah -- `idam atra  
 samartham, idam asamartham' iti pratyaksanupalambhasadhanabhyam  
 anvayavyatirekabhyam vyavahriyate, anyanimittabhavat | tau  
 canvayavyatirekav ekatraiva karye drsyete naparaparatrete  
 tasyaivaikasya janane samartha gamyanta iti naparaparajanam | te tu  
 yadavastha janayanto drsyante -- kim tajjananasvabhavas tadaiva?  
 ahosvit prag api? ity atra vividah | tatra prag api tatsvabhavatve  
 pascad iva prag api jananaprasanga iti pratiksanam bheda ucyata iti  
 |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[367] `nivartheran' ity etad vyakhyati [368] kriyarupasya [369]  
 vyaparavati karane [370] vyaprtasya [371] ghatadeh [372] ankura-  
 [373] ankurajanana- [374] bija- [375] vyaparotpada- [376] bijadau  
 [377] eva svasamnidhimatrad eva ka- -- t. [378] aparajanmasadbhave [379]  
 karyena [380] karyasambandhinah [381] karyajanmani [382] avyaktena [383]  
 avyaktad avyaktam eva rupam jatam yatah [384] avyaktarupad  
 vyaktarupam bhinnam eva [385] karyasya [386] karya- [387] karya- [388]  
 tadanyatara- [389] karyadese [390] aparasnidhanabhava [391] kutah  
 [392] nopalambham arhanti

[ section: 21. karanabhedat karyabhedam svikurvadbhah  
 ksapanakajaiminiyair anekantasyodbhavanam ]

punar anyathaksapanakajaiminiyaanekantam udbhavayanta [t. 270a.]  
ahuh -- bhinnah parasparavyavrttah svabhavo yesam tebhya  
caksuradibhyah saharibhyah yugapatkartrbhyah ekasya  
vijñanalaksanasya karyasyotpattau satyam, bahuni bhinnasvabhavani  
karanani karyam tv ekam abhinnasvabhavam iti na karanabhedat  
karyabhedahsyat | tatas caksuradayo na bhinnenatmanaikasya karyasya  
janaka estavyah | kintv abhinnam esam ekakaryajanakam  
samanyabhutam rupam upeyam yenabhinnam karyam janayanti | tac ca  
samagravasthayam eva tat karyam janayati na vyagravasthayam | na  
caikaikabhava tasyabhavah, samanyatmanah [s. 95b.] kadacid  
abhavavirodhat | na ca tada 'sya 'janakasvabhavata,  
janakajanakarupavatah samagretaravasthayor bhedaprasangat | tatha ca  
samanyatmana hanih | tato yad asya samagresu caksuradisu  
janakam rupam tad ekaikabhava 'pi vidyate na ca janayatiti  
'tatsvabhavasya jananat' ity anekanta iti |

[ section: 22. siddhantavadina dusanoddharah ]

siddhantavady aha -- na, yathasvam ityadi | evam manyate -- kim punar  
idam karanam abhimatam bhavatah? | yadi pratyekam caksuradikam;  
{p. 93.1} tad ayuktam | samagrijanyasvabhavatvat karyasya, tasya eva  
karanatvat | nanu tadavasthayam pratyekam eva  
samagrisabdavacyanam jananasvabhavatvabhyupagamat pratyekam eva  
caksuradikam karanam | [t. 270b.] yady evam ko 'yam niyamo  
yadanekasmad bhavata 'nekena bhavitavyam viparyaye  
badhakapramanabhavat, ekenaiva tat karyam karotiti kuto 'vasitam? |  
tadbhave bhavat iti cet | anekatrapi samanam etat | tad uktam --  
tasyaivaikasya janane samarthahnanyasya iti naparaparajananam iti | na  
canekasmad bhavad anekam prapnoti | yato nasmakam bhavatam iva  
karanam eva [s. 96a.] karyatmatam upaiti, yato 'nekaparinater  
anekarupatvat karyasyanekata syat | kintu apurvam eva kesucit satsu  
bhavati | tac canekabhava eva bhavat tat karyam ucyate tasya kuto  
'nekataprasangah? | yat tv abhinnam rupam janakam ucyate  
tasyaikasthitav api bhavat tat karyajananasvabhavac ca tatah  
karyaprasavaprasangah, tadanyasannidhau tasya visesabhavat tadapi  
va na janayet | tasmad yesu bhavabhavavatsu karyam bhavabhavavad  
drstam ta eva visesa janaka iti kuto 'nekantah? | atha  
samagrim karanam asrityocyate `na karanabhedat karyabhedah  
syad iti', tan na, yathasvam yasyah samagryah ya atmiyah  
svabhavas tadbhedena tadvisesopayogatah tasya -- vijñanalaksanasya  
karyasya, visesah -- samagribhedad bhinnah svabhavah,  
tesupayogatah [t. 271a.] tadupayogaih bhinnasamagrivyaparaih  
karyah ye svabhavavisesah -- karyanam visistah  
svabhavah [s. 96b.] tesam asankarat paras paravyavrttarupatvat |  
samagribhedad bhinnarupataiva karyanam iti kathan na karanabhedad  
karyabhedah syat? | tatha hi -- eka samagri  
manaskaratat[393]sadgunyadilaksana[394], tato  
vikalpavijñanamatram[395]jayate; apara

manaskarendriyamatralaksana, tato  
bhrantendriyavijñanasambhavah[396]; tadanya  
visayendriyamanaskaratmika, tato 'py abhrantavijñanasambhutir iti  
bhinnasamagrijanmanam {p. 94.1} karyasvabhavavisesanam  
asankaryad asty eva samagrilaksanakaranabhedat karyanam  
bheda iti | nanu yada visayendriyamanaskarebhyo vijñanasambhavah tada  
tesam upayogavisayasyaikatvat katham asankaryam? | tathavidhasya  
sankaryasyestatvat adosah | taduktam -- tatraivaikatra samarthyat  
ityadi | katham tarhi tesam tajjanakatvam?, yadi tadbhedat [s. 97a.]  
na bhidyate karyam | kim nu vai samagranam anyanyakaryajanana  
janakatvam yatas tadbhave tan na syat | janakatvam hy esam tadbhava  
eva kasyacid bhavat | tatraikasyanekasya va bhava tesam  
ekanekejanakatvam ucyate |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[393] carutvam [394] desakaladayah [395] arthabhava 'py antaro  
vikalpah [396] marumaricikasu jalajñanam

[ section: 23. ekasamagrijanyesv api karyesu bhedopapadanam ]

nanv ekasyah samagrya anekasya bhava samagryantarajanyebhyo bhavatu  
bhedah, parasparatas tu katham? | [t. 271b.] tadatadрупahetujatvad dhi  
bhavas tadatadрупani isyante | tatra yada caksurupamanaskarebhyo  
vijñananjanma tada caksurupaksanayor api bhavad  
vijñanenabhinnahetujatvat tayor vijñanatmata, vijñanasya va  
tadрупata katham na prasajyeta? | aha ca -- tadatadрупino bhavas  
tadatadрупahetujah| tadрупadi[397] kim  
ajñanamvijñanabhinnahetujam || [pv 2.251] iti | naisa dosah |  
tesam yathasvam svabhavabhedena nimittopadanataya tadupayogat |  
manaskaro hi vijñanasyopadanakaranam | caksusas tu  
svavijñanajananyogyasya janmani saharikaranam | evam itaratrapi  
yathayogam vacyam | tato 'nyadrsi samagri caksuhksanasya  
janika, anyadrsi ca vijñanader iti tadvailaksanyad eva [s. 97b.]  
karyanam vilaksanyam | syad etat -- sarvesam  
anvayavyatirekav anuvidhiyete tada caksuradiksanair iti kuto 'yam  
bhedah -- ihopadanabhava bheda(-bhaveneda)m upayujyate, anyatra tu  
sahakaribhaveneti? | bodharupatader[398]{p. 95.1}  
anukarananukarabhyam tadbhave[399]vyabhicaravyabhicaratas ca |  
tatha hi -- vijñanam manaskarasya bodharupatam anukaroti, na  
caksurader jara(da)dibhavam | evam anyad api pratyeyam | niyamena ca  
vijñanamatrabhava samanantarapratyayasya vyaparo na caksuradeh |  
caksuhksanantarodaye[400]ca purvabhavinas caksuso[401]na  
svavijñananyogyatahetoh [t. 272a.] samanantarapratyayasya |  
evamrupasyapi vacyam | tasmad avasthabhede 'pi yad  
ekakaraparamarsa(sa)pratyayanibandhanataya  
svasantatipatitakaryaprasutinimittam tad upadana-karanam | yat  
santanantare pragavasthapeksavisesodayanibandhanam tat  
sahakarikaranam | sa ceyam bhavanam svahetuparamparayata

prakrtir yaya kiñcit karyam svasantanavyavasthanibandhanam janayanty  
aparam ca santanantaravyapadesanibandhanam iti tasya eva samagrya  
avantaravisesakrtatvac caksurupavijñānaksananam  
parasparato [s. 98a.] vilaksanyam na virudhyate |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[397] tatsukhadi -- pv [398] uttaram aha [399] karyabhava [400]  
-ksananantarodaye -- t. [401] niyamena vyapara iti sambandhah

[ section: 24. karananekatve 'pi karyasyaikatvam samagribhede ca  
karyabhedah ]

tasmad yadi `karanabhedat' karananekatvat karyasya bhedah  
anekatvam tada pratibandhabhavad anekantah | na ca tadabhyupagamyata  
iti na kacit ksatih | atha samagrilaksanasya karanasya bhedah  
samagryantarad vilaksanyam karyasyapi bhedo 'tatkaranebhyo  
bhinnasvabhavatocyate | tada[402]tasyeha[403]bhavat katham na  
karanabhedat karyabhedah syat? iti abhiprayavata  
`na'[404]karanabhedat karyabhedo na syat | kutah? | yathasvam ity ady  
abhihitam | ubhayam[405]caitat karyesu pramanaparidrstam iti  
darsayann aha -- yatha ityadi | mrtpindadibhyo hi bhavato ghatasya  
na karananekatve 'py anekarupata | na'pi samagryantarajanyad  
abhinnasvabhavatety udaharanarthah | tatra [t. 272b.]  
samagryantarajanyat tavad bheda darsayati -- mrtpindat ityadi |  
iha mrtpindakulalasuktrani {p. 96.1} vyagrasvabhavani  
karanantarasahitani istakadilaksanani tadanyajanyebhyo  
bhinnasvabhavani [s. 98b.] yani karyani sadhayanti tebhyo  
vilaksanam eva samagrani ghatatmakam karyam janayanti | tatha  
hi -- kulaladinirapekso mrtpindat tadanyajanyad vrksader  
vilaksanam evopadanabhavena mrdatmakam karyam janayan  
drstah | kulaladisahito 'pi tadatmakam eva ghatam |  
tatkaranahitavisesas ca kevalamrtpindad bhinnasvabhavataya  
tatkarayad apistakader vilaksanam eva karoti | evam kulaladikam  
api tadanyopadanasahitam saharibhavena yatkaryam karoti  
tadvilaksanam eva mrtpindasahitam tatkaranahitavisesam  
ghatatmakam karyam janayatiti samudayarthah | tatra  
mrtpindad bhinnah svabhavo ghatasya ye  
tadanyopadanakarataya mrtsvabhava na bhavanti vrksadayas  
tebhyo bhavati | kulalat mrtpindopadanahitatisayat  
sahakaribhavenopayujyamanat tasyaiva ghatasya mrtpindopadanataya  
mrdatmanah satah samsthanavisesah prthubudhnodaradyakarah  
tadatmataya tadanyebhyo yesam mrtpindas tadanyanimittasahita [s.  
99a.] upadanam istakadinam tebhyo bhinnah svabhavo bhavati |  
sutrata mrtpindakulalakaranahitavisesat [t. 273a.] tasyaiva  
ghatasya mrtsamsthanavisesatmano mrtpindakulalayos  
tajjananasvabhavatvat ghatasya tadrupayogat  
tayosca[406]sutrakaranopahitavisesayos tannirapeksavasthato  
bhinnatmakataya cakrader vibhakto vicchinnah svabhavo bhavati tasmad

anu[kra]ntakaranatrayajanyo ghatah tadanyasmad ekaikakaryad  
dvidvikaryac ca bhinnasvabhava eva jayata iti samagribhedad bhinnanyeva  
karyani parasparam asankirnasvabhavani bhavantiti  
tadupayogakaryavisesasankarah[407]siddhah |  
tasya[408]caikaikatadavasthÄ•bhÄ•vikÄ•raá†abhedÄ•nvayavyatirekÄ•nuvidhÄ•yitayÄ  
khandaso 'nutpadac ca | tadekaikajanyatve 'pi[409]vastutas  
tadekaikasajatiyakaranantarassannidhavadrstasya  
visesasyetarassannidhau taddarsanat `tadjanyo 'yam'[410]iti tattvacintakair  
vivecyate | yatah[411]{p. 97.1 } karyavisesarthino  
'nekakaranaparigraham kurvanti parasparahitopakarakaryaparamparaya  
vañchitakaryajananyogyakaranasamagribhavartham | yata [s. 99b.]  
evam samagribhedad bhinnanyevestakacakravibhaktaghata  
tadvibhaktaghatalaksanani karyani bhavanti tat tasmad evam uktena  
prakarena kulalat mrtpindarahitad anyasamagryantarbhutat na  
mrtsvabhavata kasyacit karyasya, mrtpindakaranopakrtatmana eva  
tasya tadvisesahetutvat | na mrdah kevalayah,  
tatsamagribahirbhutayah samsthana[t. 273b.]visesah  
kulalopadanopakrtataya eva  
mrtsamsthanavisesatmakakaryahetutvat |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[402] vailaksanyasya [403] samagryam [404] na iti sutramsasya  
vyakhya `karana' ityadi [405] karananekatve karyasyaikatvam,  
samagrivailaksanyat karyavailaksanyam ca [406]  
mrtpindakulalayoh [407] tesam karananam upayogaih  
vyaparaih karya ye svabhavavisesah tesam [408] ghatasya [409]  
`tadjanyo 'yam' iti tattvacintakair vivecyata iti sambandhah [410] mrdadi-  
[411] vivekat

[ section: 25. sahakaryanekatve 'pi karyasya aikyam ]

tad evam samagribhedad bhedom karasyodaharane pratipadya  
sahakaritam anekatve 'py anekatmataviraham pratipadayann aha -- na ca  
tayoh mrtkulalayoh sahitayoh parasparopadanopakrtatmanoh yah  
saktivisesah pratyayantarassahitavasthato visista yogyata  
tadviseyasya[412]tadanyavasthavisayad bhede saty api yatha tadanyasmad  
bhedah, evam svabhavena na bhedah | svarupato 'pi na nanatvam  
nanekatmakata karyasya | tabhyam janito yo viseso  
mrtsamsthanavisesatmakah sa eva tadanyasamagrijanyad bhidyata iti  
bhedo asya | katham punar eta[d] jñayate `tadanyasmad iva [s. 100a.]  
svabhavato 'py asya bhedo nasti' ity ata aha -- mrtsamsthanayoh  
ityadi | yadi hi mrtkulalayoh tadavasthabhavinoh  
saktivisesavisayo mrtsamsthanavisesatmakah bhedas tadanyasmad  
iva svarupato bhidyeta tada mrtsamsthanayoh aparasparatmataya  
parasparatmatavirahena karanena samsthanavisesena mrt na  
pratibhaseta, na mrtsvabhavena ca samsthanavisesah, yatha  
tadanyarupena | na[413]hi yo yasya svabhavo na bhavati sa tenatmana  
svagrahini jñane pratibhasate, ruparasavat; jñanam va

tadrupavikalarthasamarthyenotpadyamanam tadrupam anukartum yuktam, {p. 98.1 } bhrantatapasangena tadvasad arthavyavasthanabhavaprasakteh | tasmāt mṛtsamsthānāyōr ekatmataiveti [t. 274a.] na karanānekatvat karyāsyānekatmakata aikāntiki, yato bhinnasvabhāvebhyas caksuradibhyah saharibhyah ekakaryōtpattivirodhad ekarūpataya tesam sadharānaikakaryakriya, bhinnarūpataya va sadharānakaryākaranam iyeta | [s. 100b.] etac caikasamāgryapeksāyāikakaryakartṛtvam ucyate | paramarthatas tu tatsamāgryāntarggatanam sajatīyasya 'pi ksanāntarasyārambhat samāgryāntaravayavatvena ca karyāntarasyāpi yathā ekapratyāyajanitam kiñcid ekam nasti tathā 'nekapratyāyajanitam apiti karanānekatvat karyānekatvopagame 'pi na kacit ksatih | tata ekakaryapeksāyā 'nekatvaprasaṅjane sandigdḥavyatirekata, samānyena sadhane siddhasadhyateti ca |

\_\_\_\_\_ notes \_\_\_\_\_

[412] saktivisesavisayasya [413] vyatireki

[ section: 26. ahrikadisammataṣya dravyaparyāyayoh bhedaḥbhedaḥpakṣasya niraṣah ]

nanu ca mṛtsamsthānavisesāyōr ekasvabhāvatve 'pyahrikadibhih sankhyadibhedad bheda isyate tat katham anekapratyāyajanitasyaikatve etad udāharanam syat? | sarvatraiva hi dravyaparyāyayoh sankhyasamjñālakṣaṇakaryābhedaḥ bhedo desakalāsvabhāvaḥbhedaḥ cabheda isyate, yathā ghatasya rūpadīnam ca | tathā hi -- eko ghatah rūpadayo bahava iti sankhyābhedaḥ | ghatah rūpadayah iti samjñābhedaḥ | anuvṛttilakṣaṇam dravyāvan nityam ca, vyāvṛttilakṣaṇa [s. 101a.] bhedaḥ kṣanikas ca; jaiminiyasya tu [t. 274b.] kecit kalāntarasthāyino 'piti lakṣaṇabhedaḥ | ghatenodakāharanam kriyate, rūpadibhih punarvasturaga iti karyābhedaḥ | evam sarvatra dravyaparyāyayoh sankhyadibhir bhedaḥ desadibhis tv abheda iti mṛtsamsthānāyoh kathāñcit bhedaḥ mṛtkulalābhyam janitasya karyāsyānekata 'sty eva | yathā tv ekata[414]tathā tabhyam[415]tasya abhinnaṭmājanīyātāiveti yad anekākāranam tad anekam eva, yat punar ekam tat saharānām abhinnarūpajānyātāyāikākāranam eveti na vyābhicāra iti | {p. 99.1 } tad ayuktam | svabhāvato bhedaḥ abhyupagame anyathā[416]bhedaḥsiddheh anekasmād ekakaryōtpattē abhādhanat | svabhāvato bhedaḥ opagame va 'parasparatmataya mṛtsamsthānāyoh samsthānamṛtsvabhāvavisesābhyam tayōr apratibhāsanam durṇivaram | yadi hi svabhāvato na bhedo dharmadharminoh, sankhyadibhedad āpi naiva bhedaḥ | na hi pararūpā bhidyamāna āpi sankhyādaya atmābhūtam abhedam badhitum samarthah | sankhyābhedaḥ tavād asāmarthah, ekasmīn āpi dravye bahutvena vyāvaharadarsanāt | yathā gurava iti | na ca bahuvācānāsyā nīyāmenadarsanād rūpadayo 'tra nīmittam, rūpadīnīmittatve hi guruh iti na kadacit ekavācānam syat | [s. 101b.] sambhavi dharmīrūpamatram

abhidheyatvena vivaksitam iti cet | na | tasyaikatvena vivaksayam  
kartsnyagauravayor apratitiprasangat | vrihaya iti ca jativacane [t.  
275a.] dharmino rupadinam canabhidhanat na kiñcid uttaram |  
ubhayarupasya ca vastuno gurusabdavacyatvat katham sambhavino  
dharmirupasyaikatvena vivaksa? | tatas caiko gurur iti  
samanadhikarany adarsanat paryaya apy ekasamkhyavisayah | te  
ca paryayarupena bhidyante | tat katham samkhyabhedad bhedasiddhih?  
iti | samjña 'pi sanketanibandhana | sa cecchayattavrttir iti kutas  
tato 'rthabhedah? | ekasminn api samjñabhedadrsteh katham asya  
bhedanimittata? | yatha indrah sakrah purandarah iti | atrapi  
indanat sakanat daranac ca saktibhedo gamyata iti cet | na | samastasya  
karyakartrvat | na hi saktir eva indati saknoti darayati ca | kim  
tarhi? | dharmirupam api, tayor ekasvabhavopagamat, saknotyadipadais  
tadvacinam samanadhikarany adarsanac ca |  
na[417]caskhaladvuttipratyayavisayatvad upacarakalpana yukteti |  
yesam ca paryayanam na kacid arthanugamamatra tatra kim  
vaktavyam? | laksanabhedo 'py ahetuh asiddhatvat | na hy eko bhavah  
kvacid apy anvayi siddha iti | tatha hi -- na kutasthanityataya nityam  
{p. 100.1} dravyamahrikair isyate, parinama[s. 102a.]nityatopagamat |  
sa ca purvottaraksanaprabandhavrtya | na hy asya paryayanam  
ivocchedah tadrupena[418], paryaya [t. 275b.] eva paryayarupena  
nirudhyante na tu dravyam iti nityam abhyupagamyate | na  
ceyam[419]kutasthanityata va dravye sambhavati[420],  
paryayavyatiriktasya dravyasyasiddheh tasyopalabdhilaksanapraptyasya  
tadvivekanupalaksanat | paryayesv eva tulyarupakaryakartrsu  
dravyabhimano mandamatinam | na punas tat tato vilaksanam upalaksyate  
| karyabhedas tv asman prati asiddha eva | rupadinam eva kesañcit  
tatkaryakartrvat[421] | tathapy abhyupagyamyocyate -- karyam hi  
dvividham | bhinnakalam abhinnakalam ca | tatra purvam bhavati  
bhedanibandhanam yadiha sambhavet | tat tu na sambhavati dharmadharminos  
tulyakalatvat | bhinnakalas tu karyabhede 'naikantikah,  
vibhaktaparinamesu patadisu sambhavat | patadayo 'pi hi  
vibhaktaparinama anekam karyam kurvanto drstah | na ca  
dharmirupena bhidyante, ekasyanekakiyavirodhabhvac ca | na hy atra  
karanam eva karyatmatam upaiti, yata ekasya karanatmanah  
ekakaryarupatopagame tadanyarupabhavat tadanyakaryatmatopagatir na  
syat | kintv apurvam eva kasyacid bhava pragavidyamanam bhavat  
tatkaryam | tatra visayendriyamanaskaranam  
itaretaropadanahitarupabhedanam [s, 102b.] sannidhau  
visistasvetaraksanabhava pratyekam tadbhavabhavanu[t.  
277a.][422]vidhanad anekakriyopagamo na virudhyate | yata ekakriyayam api  
tasya[423]tadbhavabhavitaiva nibandhanam | sa canekakriyayam api  
samaneti | nanu ca tatsannidhau vijñanalaksanakaryasambhavat  
tajjananasvabhavataivaisam avadhriyate, karyasvabhavapeksaya  
karanasya janakarupatavasthanat | tato vijñanajananasvabhavabhyah  
pratyekam katam {p. 101.1} tadanyakaryasambhavah? | tadbhave va  
tesam tadanyajananasvabhavata syat | tatas ca vijñanam eva na

kuryuh, tadanyajananasvabhavatvat | naisa dosah, tesam  
anekakaryakriyasvabhavatvat | tatha hi -- te tadavasthayaṃ pratyekam  
visistasajatiyetaṃ sanajananaṃ tatkāraṃ, tesam  
tatsattānantaryādarsanaṃ | tatra vijñānajananasvabhavataiveti  
tasyajananasvabhavata vyavacchidyate tasya eva pratiyogitvat  
nanyajananasvabhavata | na catas tesam anekatmata syat,  
ekasyaivatmatisayasya anekakaryahetutvat | na hi tadanyapeksaya  
viparyaya vyavrttim upadayanekena sabdenabhidhiyamanam vastu  
anekarupatam pratipadyate, prativisistasyaikasyaivatmanas  
tathabhidhanat | yatha [s. 103a.] rupam sanidarsanam sapratigham iti  
| na hy atra svabhavabhedanibandhana dhvanayah,  
samanadhikaranyabhavaprasangat |  
tannimittanam[424]ekatra[425]bhavat adosa iti cet | na |  
tesam[426]tadekopakaranapeksinam tadayogat[427] | apeksayam  
va katham ekam aneka[t. 277b.]karyam na syat? | anekenaivatmanopayogat  
iti cet | na | samanadhikaranyabhavadosasya tadavasthyaprasangat |  
na ca niladinam atmabhedam adhyaksam iksamahe[428] | napi  
karyabhedad evatmabhedanumanam, pratibandhabhavat,  
tadgrahakapramanabhavat | pratyaksato 'nekakaryanam api  
bhavanam ekatmatayaivopalaksanat pradipadinam |  
nanumanatah[429], tatrapi viparyaye badhakapramanabhavat |  
ekasya anekakriya 'nabhyupagame ca yo 'yam  
ruparasagandhasparsavisesanam kvacit sahabhavaniamah  
pramanaparidrstaḥ sa na syat | bhinnanimittanam  
sahabhavaniamayogat | tannimittanam[430]api  
tadekakarananayattajanmanam [s. 103b.] niyatasahityasambhavat |  
tadekadharmisvabhavatayaikatra sahabhavaniamaya iti cet | na |  
ekasya anekasvabhavataya eva cintyatvat | anekenaikasvabhavatam  
canubhavataḥ tadvad[431]anekataya durnivaratvat anyatha  
dharmadharminam katham {p. 102.1} naikantiko bhedah? | tatha hi --  
yam atmanam purodhaya 'yam dharmi paryayas caite iti  
vyavasthapyate, yadi tasya bhedas tada bheda eveti |  
anekasyapy[432]ekakaryata na syat[433] | na hi  
parasparopadanakṛtopakaranapeksa visayendriyamanaskarah  
sahaikakaryarambhino yuktaḥ | na caikam eva kiñcit kvacit janayati |  
tatas ca sarvatra karyakaranabhava evotsidet,  
anekasyaikasya[434]caikanekakriyavirahat prakarantarabhavac ca | napy  
ahetukam eva visvam, [t. 276a.] desakalaprakṛtiniyamata[435] | tasmad  
ekasamagryadhinajanmanameva sahabhavaniamamo bhavanam  
ekakaryakriyaniamamo va | tatas ca svasantanaksanam  
itaropadanam[436]ca yugapad upakurvataḥ katham ekasya anekakaryata na  
syat? | tatha katham karyabhedad bhedah kalpyeta? |  
dravyaparyayanam caikasvabhavatam acaksana [s. 104a.]  
ekasya anekakaryatam pratiksipatiti katham nonmattah[437]?,  
svabhavasyaiva[438]vastutvat, anyatha tasya nihsvabhavataprasangat |  
ekasvabhavatve ca dravyaparyayanam  
tatkaryabhedad[439]ekavastunibandhana eveti karyabhedad bhedah

abhidadhanah sphutam ahrika evayam ity upeksam arhati |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[414] mrtsamsthanayor desadibhih [415] mrtkulalabhyam [416] samkhyadibhih [417] saktiyor bhede 'pi tadadharasyaikyad aupacarikam samanadhikaranyam ity asankyaha -- na ca ityadi ||

[418] dravyarupena [419] parinamanityata [420] -yam parinaminyata kutasthanityatavat sambha- -- t. [421] dravyakaryakartrvat [422] the order of the tib. fol. should be 275, 277, 276 and 278 according to the s. mss. [423] dravyasya [424] sabda- [425] avayavini [426] nimittanam [427] ekatra samavayayogat [428] yatha bhavati [429] karyabhedasyatmabhede pratibandha ity apeksyate [430] rupadipascatyaksananam [431] rupadivat [432] prakrte dusanantaram aha [433] ekasyanekakriya 'nabhyupagame ceti purvena yogah [434] pratyekam ekanekakriyavirahah [435] -krtipratiniya- -- t. [436] itara upadanam yasya [437] notpannah -- t. [438] svabhavasyaiva bhedo vastuna iti ced aha [439] dravyaparyayakaryabhedah

[ section: 27. vaisesikakrto 'py ekasyanekakaryakaritvaksepo na yuktah ]

vaisesiko 'pi dravyasyaikasya dravyagunakarmanam samavayikaranatam bruvanah karmanas caikasya samyogavibhagasamskaranimittatam[440]ekasyanekakaryakriyam pratiksipan svakrtantakopenaiva pratihatah | na catra saktibhedo nibandhanam, yatas tadekopakaranirapeksah katham etah saktayo niyarthadharah?, na punar anavayavena[441]vyaktir va 'snuvira? | tato yata[442]evasya[443]"tmatisayad anekasaktyupakara {p.103.1} tata evanekakaryakriya 'pi, ity alam ativistarinya kathayeti |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[440] -gavisesasam- -- t. [441] kartsnyena [442] ekasya- -- t. [443] dravyasya

[ section: 28. desakalavabhavabhedasyabhedasadhakatvanirasah ]

desakalavabhavabhedad abhedas tu yo 'bhyupagamyate so 'py anupapanna eva | tatha hi -- desakalayor abhede 'pi ruparasagandhasparsah paryayarupena bhidyante tatah[444]katham abhedasiddhih? | svabhavo 'pi yadi dravyaparyayayor dvayor api pratyekam anuvrttivyavrttirupata; tada padarthadvayam [t. 276b.] [s. 104b.] syad ghatapatavad, na tv ekam dvirupam iti katham tasmad abhedasiddhih? | na canuvrttivyavrtti svabhavo yuktah, tayor anuvarttamanavyavarttamanadhinatvat | tatas canuvarttamanavyavarttamanayoh svabhavo 'nyo vaktavyah, na tu tayor anuvrttivyavrtti eva svabhavah, bhavatvena[445]bhavitradhinatvat | na hi smrtih smarttuh svabhavo bhavati | anuvrttivyavrttyos ca svabhavatve[446]laksanat svabhavasya bhedo vaktavyah |

mrdadirupata svabhava iti cet | atrapy abheda iti yadi sadrsyam  
 ucyate; tad bheda eva sambhavati, sadrsyasya sadrsadhikaranatvat |  
 tatas ca padarthadvayam eva syat na tv ekam dvirupam iti | athaikyam  
 dvitiyaruparahitata 'bhedo 'ngikriyate katham tarhi dvirupata? |  
 rupasabdena hy atra svabhavo 'bhidhiyate | tasya caikye katham  
 dvirupata? | vipratisiddham hy etat ekasvabhavata dvirupata ceti |  
 atha punah svabhavata aikyam nopeyate | katham tarhi sa eka ity ucyate  
 anekah san? | na tavad ekakaranajanyatvat,  
 sarvatropadananimittakaranabhedena hetubhedasiddheh | napy  
 ekakaryakartrvat, ekasyapi  
 vibhaktaparinamavibhaktaparinamakaryabheda 'bhyupagamat |  
 ekabhidhanabhidheyatvad api naikatvam, ekasyapy anekaparyayasambhavat |  
 yogyatvac ca visvasya krtakrtanam[447]ekabhidhanabhidheyatvasya  
 kvacid asambhavat saktibhedac ca visayabhedam bruvanam [s. 105a.]  
 prati abhihitam[448] napy ekavijñānavisayatvad ekam, ekatrapy  
 anekavijñānaprasuteh | tatha hi -- sasankodayam[449]bahavo  
 niriksante [t. 278a.] tasya katham {p. 104.1} ekatvam abhyupagatam? |  
 bahunam caikavijñānavisayatvasambhavat nilapitadinam  
 ekatprasangah | sarvathedam na kathañcid api sangacchate yaduta  
 ekasya dvairupyam iti | vijñānam tu nilapratichayatayotpadyamanam  
 pitadipratibhasavyavacchedena prativisistam khyapyate, na punar asya  
 bhavato[450]dve rupe stah | atha punar dravyaparyayayoh  
 sammurechitatvat narasimhavat ekam sabalarupatvat dvirupam ucyate |  
 tad ayuktam, narasimgha[ha]sya sabalarupatvasiddheh | sa hy  
 anekaparamanusanghatarupah, te ca paramanavah pratyekam  
 narasimharupa na bhavanti, urdhvabhagas tasya simharupah,  
 aghobhagas tu nararupah, jatyantaram ca sa eva narasimhabhyam  
 syat, na sabalarupah | vicitram hi rupam sabalam ucyate | [s. 105b.]  
 vicitrata ca nanasvabhavata | nanasvabhavye caikatvam kutah? iti  
 kevalam anekatve 'pi bahusv ekakaryadarsanat  
 senadivad[451]ekavyavaharadarsanakrto 'yam viparyaso jadamatinam |  
 tad evam tavat pratyekam ahetutvam desakalavabhavanam  
 ekatvaprasadhane | samuditanam api vyabhicaritvam paryayaih | tatha  
 hi -- paryaya abhinnadesakalavabhavas ca paryayarupena ca bhidyante  
 purvoktac ca dharmadharminor nisedhan[452]nobhayavadasambhava iti |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[444] desakalabhedat [445] kriyatvena [446] -tvena la- -- t. [447]  
 samketitasamketitanam [448] samjñābhedad bheda ity asya  
 dusanavasare [449] sasankadayah -- t. [450] bhavato -- t. [451]  
 senavanadi- -- t. [452] svabhavahetuvyakyayam

[ section: 29. dravyaparyayanekantavadakhandanam ]

aha ca - dravyaparyayarupatvat dvairupyamvastunahkila |  
 tayor ekatmakatve 'pi bhedahsamjñādibhedatah|| 1 ||  
 indriyajñānanirbhasi vasturupamhi gocarah| sabdanamnaiva, tat kena  
 samjñābhedad vibhinnata|| 2 ||

`paramarthaikatanatva'[453] [t. 278b.] ityadivacanat tatha|  
 sabdenavyaprtaksasya buddhav[454] apratibhasanat || 3 || arthasya,  
 drstav iva tacchabdahkalpitagocarah| kalpitasyaiva  
 tadbhedah[455] samjñabhedad bhaved yadi || 4 ||  
 {p.104.1} vyavrttibhedahkascit[456] syad, vastuno na kathamcana[s.  
 106a.] |  
 samkhyabhedo 'pi naivanyo mato vacanabhedatah|| 5 || tato[457]'pi  
 kalpitasyaiva kathañcit syad vibhinnata|  
 `yesam[458] vastuvasavaca'[pv 3.64] ityader na tu vastunah[459] || 6  
 || bheda eva visiryeta tadekavyatirakatah|| 19 || {p.  
 106.1} abhedasyaparityage[466] bhedaḥsyat kalpanakrtah|  
 tasya[467]'vitathabhava vasyad abhede mrsarthata|| 20 ||  
 anyonyabhavarupanam aparabhavahetukah| ekabhavo yatas tasman  
 naikasya syad dvirupata|| 21 ||  
 tasya bhedo 'pi tabhyamced yadi yenatmanaca te |  
 dharmidharmas tadanyasca yadi bhedas tadatmana|| 43 || bheda evatha  
 tatrapi tebhyo 'nyahparikalpyate | tesam  
 abhedasiddhyarthamprasangahpurvavad bhavet || 44 || dharmitvamtasya  
 caivamsyat tattantratvat tadanyayoh|  
 atravaisesikamatam asankyaha -- anyad eva ityadi | samsthanam hy  
 avayavasannivesa ucyate | sa ca samyogalaksanatvad gunarupah |  
 tato mrddravyad asyanyatvam [s. 108a.] dravyagunayor  
 asamkirnasvabhavatvat[473]| tena yadi mrtpindasya  
 mrdatmatayam vyaparah kulalasya tatsamsthanavisese kathyate,  
 tada tayor atyantabhedat karananekatvat karyanekatvam praptam iti |  
 siddhantavady aha -- uktam atra iti | mrtsamsthanayoh svabhavabhede  
 dusanam uktam {p. 108.1} mrtsamsthanayor aparasparatmataya  
 ityadikam iti na samsthanasya mrddravyad anyatvam | tato  
 mrtpindopadanahitatisayena tatkaryaksanasahakarina  
 kulalena tadupadanopakrtatmana tatkaryaksanasahakarina  
 mrtpindena ca pratyekam sakalam eva mrtsamsthanatmakam  
 karyam kriyata iti na karananekatve 'py anekatvam asya |  
 atraivopacayahetum aha -- api ca [t. 280b.] ityadi | yat tad ghatagatam  
 samsthanam yadi tata mrdo bhinnamsyat tada kulalah prthag eva  
 kim iti na karoti? | na hi bhinnanam avasyakam aprthakkaranam,  
 kulalas canvayavyatirekabhyam tasya samsthanasya gunatmanah  
 karanataya gamyata iti sa prthag api tat karyat | para aha --  
 gunasyetiadi | dravyasrayya'gunavan samyogavibhagesv akaranam  
 anapeksa [vaisu 1.1.16] iti gunalaksanat sarvada [s. 108b.] guno  
 dravyapratantrah, sa katham kadacit prthak kriyeta? | vaisesika  
 evabauddhiyamcodyam asankyaha -- tatsamsthana ityadi | yadi  
 svabhavenaiva tasya gunatmanah samsthanasya kriyavad gunavad  
 [vaisu 1.1.15] ityadivacanad adharasvabhavam tat mrddravyam,  
 samsthanam va tathavidham kapaladheyatmakam tada kim iti  
 kulalavyaparam apeksate? | svata eva kim na bhavati? iti  
 codakabhiprayah | evam codyam asankyavaisesikahpariharam aha --  
 na, tatah ityadi | yat tat mrddravyam prthuvudhnodaradyakaram ca

samsthanam tayor yah sambandha adharadheyalaksanah tatra ya  
yogyata tam dvayam apy etat kulalad yatah pratilabhate tasmad kulalam  
apeksate kulalanapeksayam dosam aha -- anyatha yadi tayoh  
parasparasambandhayogyatayam kulalapeksa na syat tada svabhavata  
eva mrtpindasya [t. 281a.] tathavidhasamsthanasambandhayogyatvam  
bhavet | tasmims ca sati vastuna eva  
tatsamsthanasambandhayogyatalaksana dharmata 'stiti  
kulalasannidheh prag api samsthanavisesena sambandhah syad  
itivaisesikiyascodyapariharah |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[473] dravyasamsthanayor yathakaryasvabhavatvat -- t.

{p. 109.1}[ section: 31. dravyagunayor abhedasyopapadanam ]

siddhantavady aha -- evam ityadi | yadi [s. 109a.]  
parasparasambandhayogyatayam kulalam apeksate evam tarhi  
sayogyatamrddravyasya kulalad bhavati iti[474]apannam | na ca anyoh  
mrddravyayogyatayoh svabhavasya bhedah nanatvam | yadi hi syat tada  
yogyatayah dravyat prthakkaranam pragvat prasajyeta | atha  
yogyataya api yogyaparatantryad aprthaksiddhim bruyat tada tasya  
api vastudharmatayaiva prag api samaveso ma bhud iti dravyena saha  
sambandhayogyataya anya yogyata kulalad bhavatity estavya | sa 'pi  
prthakkaranasamprasaṅga[t] dravyad bhinnasvabhava nopagantavya |  
prthakkaranasamprasaṅge va punah sa eva pariharah tadiyah, punas  
tad evottaram, ity anavasthasamprasaṅgad avasyam abhinnasvabhavata  
kapalatmamamrddravyayogyatayor abhyupagantavya | kim evam sati siddham  
bhavati? ity ata aha -- asti tavat ityadi | mrtpindakulalabhyam  
kapaladravyasya [s. 109b.] samyogavisesasambandhayogyasyarambhat  
yadaikasvabhavatve 'py ekasyanekapratyayopadheyavisesata tada siddhah  
asmakinah pakṣah | tatas ca kim asmakam mrtsamsthanayor  
ekasvabhavatvasadhanaya atinirbbandhanena? | [t. 281b.] yadi yogyatam apy  
asrityanekapratyayajanyatve 'py ekatvat nanatvaprasaṅgabhavah  
sidhyati karyasya, na kiñcid dravyagunavadanirakaraneneha prayojanam,  
anyatraiva tannirakaranasya krtatvad ity abhiprayah |  
nirbandhagrahanena ca mrtsamsthanayor aparasparatmataya  
samsthanamrsvabhavavisesabhyam tayor apratibhasanasamprasaṅgat  
ity anayopapattya sadhitam evanayor ekatvam, yuktyantaranam sambhave  
'pi tadabhidhanalaksano nirbbandho na kriyate, prakrtasiddher anyatha  
'pi bhavad ity acaste |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[474] ity upapannam -- t.

[ section: 32. samagribhede karyabhedasya karanabhede 'pi ca  
karyasyaikasyopasamharah ]

tad evam samagribhedat [s. 110a.] samagryantarajanyebhyo bhedah  
sahakaritam anekatve 'pi ca karyasyaikatvam aviruddham iti pratipadya {p.

110.1 } upasamharann aha -- tena sahakarinah ityadi | yena --  
 pratyayantarapracaye tadvikalasamagryah samagryantaram sampadyate, tac  
 ca purvasamagriyanyad bhinnam karyantaram eva janayati;  
 ekasamagrivyapadesavisayanam ca saha-karinam anekatve 'py  
 anekasyaikakriyavirodhabhavat tadanvayavyatirekanuvidhayinas ca  
 karyasyaikasya darsanat svabhavata ekatvam sadhitam -- tena karanena  
 sahakaranasila ekasamagryantarggatah pratyayah samagry-antaraih  
 saha naikopayogavisayah eka upayogasya visayo yesam te na bhavanti,  
 samagryantarair eva saha bhinnopayogavisayatvasya nyayabalat pratiteh  
 | anena yat prag vikalpitam `yadi karanasabdena samagri bhanyate  
 tada tadbhedad asty evatatsamagriyanyebhyah karyasya bheda iti kim  
 ucyate -- na karanabhedad bhedah [t. 282a.] syat' iti etad  
 udaharanopadarsitam nigamitam[475] | atha karanasabdena  
 samagrivyapadesavisayah sahakarina ucyante tada tadbhedad  
 anekatvalaksanat karyasyanekatvalaksano bhedo nesyata eva,  
 anekasyaikakriyavirodhabhavat, ekasyanekata utpattidarsanac ceti  
 mrtsamsthanayor ekatmakatopadarsitam [s. 110b.] nigamayati --  
 `karyasvabhavasya' mrtsamsthanatmana `ekatve 'pi' nanatvabhava 'pi  
 `vastutah' paramarthatah kalpanabuddhau mrtsamsthanayor bhinnayor  
 iva pratibhasane 'piti | evam udaharane samagribhedat karyanam  
 bhedo naikasamagrivisayapratyayabhedad anekatvam karyasyeti pratipadya  
 prakrte caksuradau yojayann aha -- yathaihodaharane karanabhedah  
 samagribhedah  
 kulalavikalamrtpindatatsahitasutradhikasamagritritayalaksano  
 `bhinnesu' nanasvabhavesu  
 `visesesu'[476]istakadicakravibhaktaghata  
 tadvibhaktaghatalaksanesupayogan naikakaryah kintu bhinnakarya  
 eva, tatha tenaiva prakarena caksuradibhyo vijñanasyotpattau  
 samagryantararat samagrilaksanakaranabhedo 'nekakarya ity unneyah |  
 {p.111.1} etad eva vibhajann aha -- tathahi ityadi | ya caksur  
 uparahita samanantarapratyayakhyavijñanalaksana  
 pratyayantarasapeksha samagri, tato vijñanasya [t. 282b.]  
 vikalpakasyetarasya va tadupadeyatvena ya bodharupatopalabdha sa  
 caksurvijñanasyapi bhavati | tasyaiva caksurvijñanasya | kidrsasya?  
 | upalambhatmanahsato bhavatah jayamanasya tadaiva  
 tadekakaryapratiniyatasya caksurindriyasya sannidhanat [s. 111a.]  
 samanantarapratyayopadanopakrtat tato rupagrahanapratiniyamo  
 rupakarapratiniyamah, sabdadyakaravivekavata  
 evam(va)[477]karyasya caksuhsahitasamanantarapratyayasamagryah  
 janakatvad | visayad visayadhikat[478]samanantarapratyayad indriyac  
 ca tena visayena tulyarupata na kevalaiva rupapratibhasita  
 bhrantavijñanasyeveeti visayendriyamanaskaralaksanasamagrikaryam  
 evam pradarsitam | tad anyad ekadvayajanyam tu karyam svayam abhyuhyam  
 | atrabhinnatve 'pi vastutah karyasya caksurvijñanalaksanasya  
 karananam visayendriyamanaskaranam bhinnebhyah  
 svabhavabhyah kevalanam esam yah svabhavas tato bhinna  
 evatajjanyebhyo[479]vidhise(-nyebhyo 'pi vise)sa

bodharupatadilaksana bhavanti | atajjanyapeksaya[480]caikatmaka api  
bahutvena nirdistah | yata evam iti tasmāt na karanabhede 'pi | [s.  
111b.] yathāikasamagryantarggatapratyayabhede 'py abhedo naivam  
samagrīlaksanakaranabhede 'py abhedah samagryantarāsanyebhyah  
karyavisesasya visistasya karyasyeti | tena yaducyate -- [t. 283a.]  
'yadi saharinam bhede 'py abhinnaṃ karyam bhavati samagrībhede  
'py abhinnaṃ astu, atha samagrībheda bhinnam bhavati saharībheda api  
kim iti bhinnam na bhavati visesabhavat?' iti tadapastam bhavati |  
tatha hi parasparopasarppanadyasrayat pratyayavisesad  
ekakaryoddesenetaretarasantanopakarac ca saharinam  
pratiniyatasaktinam udayad ekam karyam samajayate[481] | {p. 112.1}  
samagryantarasya tu karyantaraprabhavasaktinibandhanebhyo hetvantarebhyah  
svabhavabhedavato bhavad bhinnakaryaprasutir iti kuto visesabhavaḥ?  
|

\_\_\_\_\_ notes \_\_\_\_\_

[475] -nopadarsanat niga- -- t. [476] visayesu -- t. [477] eva -- t.  
[478] -dhikarat -- t. [479] eva tajja- -- t. [480] ato janakapeksaya --  
t. [481] karyam na jayate -- t.

[ section: 33. janakatvam evadharatvam na tu sthapatvam ]

nanu ca sarvam karyam sadharam[482]yathā upadāyarupam | tad dhi  
bhutebhyo jayamanam tany evasrayata[483]iti bhavadbhir isyate |  
tatha 'nyad api vijñānadikam karyam | ato 'nenapi kiñcit karanam  
asrayaniyam | tasya ca karanasya purvam janakatvam pascāt [s.  
112a.] karyam pratyadharabhava eva, na jananam, tatas tatsvabhavasya  
jananad ity anekantah tadavastha evety ata aha -- ta evaite ye 'nantaram  
uktah karanasaktibhedah karananam saktivisesah |  
kidrsah? yathasvam yesam karanasaktibhedanam  
sahakarilaksananam yadatmiyam samagryantarajanyat  
prativisistam karyam tasya janane 'vyavadheya vyavadhatum [t.  
283b.] pratibandhum asakya saktir yesam tadbhavas[484]taya  
avyavadheyasaktitaya avasyam karyakarīsaktitaya pratyupasthitah  
udyuktah santah samagrīkaryasya ekapratyayajanitasya kasyacid  
abhavat[485]sarvam samagrya eva karyam iti krtva samagrīkaryasya  
svabhavasthityasraya ity ucyante | kasmāt punar avyavadheyasaktita?  
ksanikatvat | na hi ksanikasya saktih pratibandhum sakyate,  
svabhavantarotpadane yavat[486]pratibandhako vyapriyate tavat  
ksanikasya svakaryam krtvaiva nirodhat | katham punar  
asamanakalam karanam adharo yujyate?, ity ata aha -- tathahi ityadi  
| yasmāt tat vijñānalaksanam karyam tebhyah caksuradibhyah  
samastabhyo bodharupataya tadanyasmāt tadajanyat [s. 112b.]  
prativisistasvabhavam ekam khandasah karyāyanutpadad  
ekaikasmāt sakalasyaiva bhavad ekam jātām, tasmāt te adhara ucyante |  
na hi janakad anya evopakarakah | na canupakaraka {p. 113.1} adharah,  
atiprasangat | tato bhinnakalasyadharabhavo na virudhyate | yad api  
bhutanam upadāyarupam pratyasrayatvam[487]ucyate tad api

svadesasyasya janakatvam eveti na kiñcit prag janakam bhutva pascad  
sthapakatam upaiti[488], yato 'nekantah syad iti |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[482] sadhanadharam -- t. [483] -manam anyam evasrayate -- t. [484]  
svabhavas -- t. [485] kvacid apy abhavat -- t. [486] -ntaram asritya ya-  
-- t. [487] pravrttitvam -- t. [488] sthapanahetur bhavati -- t.

[ section: 34. atisayotpadanam na saharitvam kintu ekarthakaritvam  
[]

punar anyatha tatsvabhavasya jananad ity anekantodbhavanam  
parasyasankyaha -- apratirodhasaktikesu avidyamanah pratirodhah --  
pratibandho yasyah sakteh sa yesam [t. 284a.]  
apratirodhasaktikatvam canantarakaryatvat | ye hy utpannah  
kalaksepna karyam kurvanti tesam syad api saktipratibandho, na  
tu ya udayanantaram eva karyam kurvanti | anena ksanaksayinam  
upaghatakabhavam aha | anugrahakaviraham apy aha --  
anadheyavisesesu | tac canadheyavisesatvam ksanikesu ity  
anenaha | na hi ksanikanam visesa adhatum sakyate,  
visesadhayakena tatsahabhavina tadanantaram tadutpadanat | tada [s.  
113a.] ca tasya nirodhat | tesv evamvidhesu pratyayesu  
parasparamkahasahakararthah yena saharina ucyante? | nanv  
anadheyavisesatvenaiva saharitvabhavah pratipadita iti kim artham  
idam apratirodhasaktikesv iti? | na hi saktipratirodhakah saharini  
bhanyate | satyam | sarvatha tu tatrakiñcitkaratvajñapanartham etad  
uktam | saktipratibandhakapanayanena copakaritvakalpanam  
sahakaritam nirasyati | tasmad atisayadhayinah saharino  
'sambhavat ksanikanam svahetumatrapratibaddham eva janakatvam | tac  
caivam vidham sarvada 'sti | na ca kevala janayantiti tatsvabhavasya  
jananad ity anekanta eveti manyate | etat pariharati -- na vai naiva  
atisayotpadanam[489]sahakriya yatas tadabhavat saharino na syuh |  
kva punar atisayotpadanam saharini pratyayanam na bhavati? |  
sarvatra | na hi kvacid api sahabhinam atisayotpadanalaksana[490][t.  
284b.] saharini {p. 114.1} sambhavati | ka tarhi saharini? ity aha --  
ekarthakaranam ekakaryanispadanam yad bahunam | api sambhavanayam  
| [s. 113b.] nyayabalad evamvidham eva sarvatra saharinam  
sambhavanayam, nanyam iti | atrodaharanam -- yathaantyasya  
anantarankuradikaryasya karanakalapasya pratyayasamagrya iti |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[489] -yopadanam -- t. [490] -yopadana- -- t.

[ section: 35. ekakaryakaritvam eva mukhyam saharitvam itarat tu  
gaunam []

syad etat -- aupacarikam etat saharitvam, atisayotpadanam eva tu mukhyam  
ity ata aha -- tad eva ekakaryakaranalaksanam mukhyamsahakaritvam  
natisayotpadanalaksanam, tasyaiva gaunatvat | etac cottaratra

vaksyate | kuta etat? ity aha -- tasyaiva anyasya vivaksitakaryam prati  
 karanatvat | karanasya ca saharivvyapadesah nakaranasya |  
 yatah saha -- yugapat sarvanta sahakarina ucyante, antyas ca  
 karanakalapa evamvidha iti | yatha cantyasyaikarthakaranam  
 saharitvam evam purvasyapi  
 karanakalapasyottarotraravisistaksanantararambhina ity  
 avaseyam, antyasyodaharanataya nirddesat | tasmad sarvam karyam  
 ankuradikam visesalakshanam va 'nekapratyayajanyam iti |  
 sarvatraikarthakriyaiva copaciyamanapaciyamanakaryakarina  
 karanakalapasya saharitvam, na visesotpadanam iti | syad etat --  
 ekarthakaranam api tatra [s. 114a.] saharitvam astu  
 atisayotpadanalaksanam apity ata aha -- tatra ca ksane 'ntye  
 visesasya karttum asakyatvat natisayotpadanam api saharitvam | kuto  
 visesasya [t. 285a.] karttum asakyatvam? ity ata aha -- ekasya  
 anamsasya svabhavyavivekat | na hi tatra `ayam anahitaisyao  
 bhagah svahetubhyo jatah, ayam tu saharibhir ahitaisyah' iti  
 viveko 'sti | yadi namavivekah, visesas tu kim iti na kriyate? ity ata  
 aha -- svbhavantarotpatilaksanatvad visesotpatteh, nirbhage ca  
 kutah svbhavantarasya vyavastha? | syanmatam -- bhinnasvabhava  
 evantyasya viseso 'stu ity ata aha -- bhavantara- ityadi | yadi  
 bhavantaralaksano viseso {p. 115.1} bhavet tada tasyantyatvam eva  
 hiyeta | hiyenam(hiyatam) ko dosah? iti cet; tatasca anantyatvat  
 na saksat karanamsyat | yata evam tasman na karanasya mukhyasya  
 saharibhyah sakasad[491]visesasyotpatih ity ekarthakriyaiva  
 saharitvam iti | nanv asatyam saharibhyo visesotpattau karyaJanane  
 samarthyam esam na yujyate ity ata [s. 114b.] aha -- te samarthah  
 ityadi | yadi hi te svbhavenasamartha utpadyeran tadaisam  
 saharibhyah samarthyotpatir abhyupagamyeta | yavata te  
 'ntyahsvbhavenaiva samarthahpratyayahsahitajayante  
 ksanamatravilambino | yesam[492]ekaksananityatvat tatah prak  
 pascat prthak tv abhavo nasti | yebhyascanantaram eva karyam utpadyate  
 na kalantarena tatra tesv evamvidhesu ekarthakriyaiva saharitvam  
 natisayotpadanalaksanam | svbhavatah samarthyasya [t. 285b.]  
 bhavavirodhat, parasparatas canabhyupagamat samarthasya janmaivayuktam  
 iti manvanah parah aha -- samarthahkutah ityadi | siddhantavady  
 aha -- svakaranebhyah iti | paramatapeksaya tu svbhavata ity uktam  
 | paro hy atyantasya (hy utpannasya)[493]karanasya saharibhyah  
 samarthyam icchatiti tannisedhaparam[494]svbhavata iti vacanam | na tu  
 svbhavatah kiñcij jayate, tasyahetukatvaprasangat |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[491] saksad -- t. [492] -lambino janmanas tesam -- t. [493] hy  
 utpada[ka]sya -- t. [494] tannisedhaya param -- t.

[ section: 36. ksanikesv ekarthakriyaniamasya yavasthapanam ]]

ekarthakriyaniyama eva ksanikanam ayuktah, kevalanam apy  
 amtyaksanasarupanam darsanat | tatha hi -- `idam evamrupam

naivam ca' iti darsanadarsanabhyam [s. 115a.] vibhajyate | tatra  
yadrsah ksityadayas tadanyapratyayasannidhav upalabhyante  
tadrsa eva kevala api | tatas tadanyasahita iva kevala api samartham  
ankurajanane svam svam ksanantaram arabheran | tatah kevalasyapy  
ankuradijananasvabhavyad ajananac ca `tatsvabhavasya jananat' ity  
anekanta eveti manyamanah para {p. 116.1} aha -- tani svakaranani  
ksitibijadini enam samartham aparasya anyasya pratyayasya sannidhana  
eva kim kasmata anayanti? na kevalani?, sahitanam eva sarvada sambhavat  
iti cet aha -- kadacit kasmimscit kale anyatha'pi kevala api syuh  
bhavyeh | tatha hi -- drsyanta evadhyatikabahyah kvacit karye  
yadrsa yatsahitah tadrsa eva tadrahita apiti | [t. 286a.]  
janayan tu kevala api sambhavantah samartham, ko dosah? iti ced aha --  
tatasca kevalanam api samarthajanakanam sambhavat eko 'pi na kevalam  
anekah kvacid desadau [s. 115b.] samarthah utpannah ksitibijadir  
ankuradikaryam janayet yadi tatsvabhavasyavasyam janakatvam | na ca  
kevalo janayati tatsvabhavasambhava 'pi tato 'nekanta iti parah | etat  
pariharann aha -- aparapara- ityadi | aparais caparais ca kusula  
tadapanetrpurusaprayatnapitakadipraksepaksetranayanaprakiranadibh  
ih pratyayair yo yogahtena karanena pratiksanambhinnasaktayo na  
kadacit purvaparakalabhavina ekasaktayah  
aparaparapratyayayogalaksanahetubhede 'py  
abhinnasaktitayam[495]ahetukatvaprasangat | anyatrapi ca  
saliyavabijadau saktibhedasya hetubhedanibandhanatvat | samskarah  
sametya sambhuya ca pratyayaih kriyamanah santanvantah santanena  
bhavanto yady api kutascit samyad varnena samsthanena anyena va  
kenacitprakarena sadrsyad  
ekakaraparamarsapratyayajananalaksanat samanam rupam esam iti  
sarupah sadrsah pratiyante pratyabhijñayante tathapi  
krtrimakrtrimanam iva manimuktadinam  
aparaparapratyayayogalaksanasamagribhedad bhinna eva visadrsa eva na  
pratyabhijñanavasada bhinnah tulyarupa esam bijadinam  
svabhavah [t. 286b.] yata evam tena bhinnasvabhavatvena bhinnasaktitaya  
va 'paraparasamagrijanyatvena ksananam siddhaya kiñcid eva  
ksitibijadikam kasyacid eva karyasyankurades {p. 117.1}  
tajjananasamarthasya va karanam | na sarvam sarvasya | tatha ca  
vyagranam ksitibijadinam ankurajananasvabhavata  
samarthaksanajananasvabhavata va nasty eveti tatsvabhavasya jananad  
ajanakasya catatsvabhavatvad ity atra nanekantah yato yo yatsvabhavah  
sa svahetor evotpadyamanah tadrso bhavati na punas tadbhave hetvantaram  
apeksata ity atranekantah syad iti | pratyabhijñanasya ca  
sarupatavisayasya samagribhedad anumitabhinnasaktisvabhavatvena  
badhyamanataya pramanyabhavat na tatah sarupatasiddhih  
ksanaksayinam iti | purvam ca `ata evana(eva ta)yor avasthayor  
vastubhedo nisceyah' ity[496]adina [s. 116b.] ekatvavisayam  
pratyabhijñanam nirastam | adhuna tu tulyasvabhavatavisayam iti  
bhedah | etad api tatra `aparaparotpatteh' ity[497]anenoktam eva |  
vipañcanartham[498]tu punah iha upanyastam |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_ [495] -bhedepi bhinna- -- t. [496] p. 84, 5 [497] p. 88, 24 [498] visayanivedanartham -- t.

[ section: 37. ksanikesu hetuphalabhavavyavasthayah kathanam ]

kiñcid eva kasyacit karanam ity uktam tatra kim kasya karanam iti sakyaparicchedam apy adhyatmikesu tavad darsayann aha -- tatra -- ityadi | tatra tesu pratiksanam saktisvabhavesu ksanikesu bhavesu | vyavadhanam -- vyavadhiyate yena, tadadir yesam atiduratyasannatvadinam te 'vidyamana[499]yasmin dese so 'vyavadhanadih deso yasya so 'vyavadhanadidesah, [t. 287a.] rupam indriyam cadi yasya manaskaradeh sa rupendriyadih[500]sa casau karanakalapas ca samagrilaksanas tathoktah, avyavadhanadidesas casau rupendriyadikaranakalapas ca sa vijñānanajane samartho hetuh nanyah, tadbhava eva tasya bhavat, anyabhava 'pi cabhavat, etanmatranibandhanatvac ca samarthasamarthavyavasthayah | yas tesam indriyadinam parasparopasarppanasya anyonyadhaukanasya | adigrahanad vyavadhanapanayana ..... [s. 117a.]

.....

..... [s. 117b.]

.....

..... [sa]magryadhinatvenasambhavad iti | {p. 118.1} imam evamvidham [s. 118a.] hetuphalabhavapratiniyamam niravadyamadhyatmikesu darsitam [t. 288a.] anyatrapy atidisann aha -- anena nyayena ityadi | yo 'yam anantaram hetuphalabhavapratiniyame nyaya uktah so 'anyatra 'pi sarvatra drastavyah | sarvatreti vacanat aksanikesv api pratitir mma bhut ity aha -- pratiksanam ityadi | yah ksane ksane 'nyas canyas ca svabhavabhedanvayinyah saktayo bhavanti tatrayam ekarthakriyapratiniyamah saharinam drastavyah | na tu ye sthiraikasvabhava bhavah paraih kalpyante tesv api | sthairyam santanasrayenapi vyapadisyetety ekagrahanam | ksane 'py ekatvam astiti sthiragrahanam |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[499] avyavadhiyamana -- t. [500] satpe- -- t.

[ section: 38. aksanike ekarthakriyakaritvasyabhavah ]

kasmat punah sthiraikasvabhavesu nesya? ity aha -- svabhava- ityadi | kamam bhavah svayam na bhavet | na tu svata eva svabhavasyanyathatvam sambhavati | tatas ca sthirah padartha yadi karyotpadanasamarthasvabhavah tato 'syakriya nopapadyata iti sarvadaiva kuryat | athasamarthasvabhavah, tadapi kriya 'nupapanna, sarvadaiva na kuryad iti bhavah | yat tu kadacit karoti kadacin na [s. 118b.] ity etan na labhyate | tatas caksanikanam tatkaryakriyasamarthasvabhavatve sahitasahitavasthayor ekarupatvat kevalanam api tatkaryakriyaprasangena kuta ekarthakriyapratiniyamalakshanam [t. 288b.] saharitvam sambhavet? | atra para aha -- anyasahitah ityadi | yady api kevalasyapy aksanikasya samarthah svabhavah tathapi

anyasahitah karoti na kevalah | ayam api hy asya svabhavah yad --  
 `anyasahitena svakaryam karttavyam na samarthasvabhavenapi sata kevalena'  
 iti | siddhantavady aha -- kimkevalasya ityadi | anyasahitenaiva  
 svakaryam karttavyam na kevalena ity etat kevalasyasamarthasvabhavatve  
 yujyate nanyatheti manyamanasya prasnah | paras tv anavagatabhipraya  
 aha -- samartha iti | kevalasyapy aksanikasya samartha eva {p. 119.1}  
 svabhavah anyatha 'syaksanikataiva hiyeteti | siddhantavady aha --  
 kin na karoti iti | na hi samarthasyakriya, sahitasyavasthayam iva yujyata  
 iti sahitasyaiva kriyam icchata kevalasyasamarthasvabhavataivopagantavya |  
 atha matam -- kevalasya yadi siras chidyate tathapi na karotity ata aha --  
 akurvan ityadi | karyanumeyam hi samarthyam na ca kevalasya kadacid  
 api karyakriya 'stiti katham samarthyam kalpyate? | nayam niyamah  
 yat samarthasvabhavenavasyam eva karyam karttavyam, anyatha 'pi  
 darsanat iti manyamana [s. 119a.] aha parah -- kuvindadayah ityadi |  
 siddhantavadyapasann aha -- kridanasilah ityadi |  
 devanampriyah rjuh murkho va [t. 289a.] sukhasamvardhitatvat  
 ramanasvabhavah, kridanam baladharmah, tatsadharmyena  
 prajñavaikalyam darsayati, sukhaidhitatvena sastresv anabhiyogam | yo  
 hy anabhiyukto durvuddhis ca sa krtam api vastu vismaranaprakrtitvat  
 punah punah karayatiti punah pratividhapayati | kva punar etat  
 prativihitam? ity aha -- tathahi -- ityadi | `bijadivad anekantah'  
 ity[501]anena prastavena nirlothitam evaitat | tad evam aksanikasya  
 samarthasvabhavatve sahitasyaiva  
 karyakriyasvabhavatvavirodhat[502]kevalasyakriya[503]'nupapanneti  
 pratipadyopasamharann aha -- tasmāt tatsvabhavasya  
 karyakriyasamarthasya anyathatvasambha(mbha)vat kadacid  
 asamarthatvabhavat[504]taddharmanah karyakriyadharmanah  
 tathabhavah karyakriya antyavasthavat sahitavasthayam iva  
 anivaryah |{ 120}

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[501] p. 83, 15 [502] -syaivaikakarya- -- t. [503] -sya kriya- -- t. [504]  
 -cid apy asam- -- t.

[ section: 39. mimamsakasammatasya bhavasvabhavarupasamarthyasya  
 nirasah ]]

syanmatam -- kevalo 'yam aksaniko 'samartha eva | tatah kevalo na [s.  
 119b.] karoti, sahitavasthayam tv asya samarthyam saharibhyo jayate  
 | tatah sahita eva karotity ata aha -- antyavasthayamsamarthyotpattau  
 kidrsasya prag asamarthasya satah tasya samarthyasya yasya  
 tadupajayate tatsvabhavatvemimamsakadibhir { 120} isyamane | na hi  
 tesam samarthyasya samarthyasya[505]ca svabhavabhedo 'bhimatah |  
 kathañcit tadbhede 'pi tatsvabhavatayaiva pratiyamanatvad iti te manyante  
 | apurvotpattir eva sa [t. 289b.] apurvasyaiva vastunah sa utpattir ya  
 tatsvabhavasya samarthyasya | na hy ekasvabhavatve samarthyam evapurvam  
 upajam na samarthah iti yuktam, tayoh svabhavabhedaprasangat,  
 viruddhadharmadhyasasya bhedalaksanatvat | nanu pratiyamane eva

samarthyatadvator utpattyanupatti ekasvabhavata ca katham nihnotum  
sakyate? iti cet | na | apramanena pratiteh, anyatha  
pratityanusarina bhavata dvicandradayo 'pi na nihnotavyah |  
badhakapramanasambhavat te 'pahnuyanta iti cet | ihapi vastuna  
ekasvabhavasyotpattyanupatti parasparaviruddhe badhike kim nesycete? |  
vyavasthitasyaiva vajropalader ddharminah [s. 120a.] tatsvabhavam  
samarthyam utpannam iti ca purvaparakalayor apratibhasamanavivekah  
katham pratiyat? | vijñanadikaryasyanupattiyaugapadyodayaprasangat  
caksuradisannidhye prag asat tat samarthyam utpannam kramavac ceti  
niscaya iti cet | yady evam ekakarataya purvaparakalayor  
adhi(vi)krtam pratyabhijñanam upajayamanam  
apurvasamarthyapratibhasaviviktopaladigrahy[506]apy anumanad  
arthapattito va badham anubhavan na pramanam ity upagatam syat |  
tatha, utpattyanupattiyor ekasvabhavatayam virodhat  
samarthasyaivapurvasyotpattih[507]sadrspabhavagrahakrtas  
carvagdarsananam ekatvavibhramo lunapunarjjatesv iva kesanakhadisv  
iti kim nesycate? |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[505] tesam samarthyasyasama- -- t. [506] -rahita- [507]

-syaivananubhutapurva- -- t.

[ section: 40. naiyayikabhimatasya bhavasvabhavarupasamarthyasya  
nirasah ]]

atha samarthyam saharipratyayasannidhyalaksanam evety atatsvabhavam  
iti napurvotpattiprasanga [t. 290a.] itinaiyayikadayo manyeran atraha --  
atatsvabhavatve samarthyasyesyamane sa bijadih  
padarthah[508]prag iva tadrupaparityagat pascad apy akaraka eva |  
{p. 121.1} kutah? | samarthyam ity akhya yasya padarthantarasya  
sahakaripratyayasannidhyalaksanasya sa evatisaya[sabda]vacya  
itinaiyayikair abhyupagamat | tata eva tadbhavabhavitvena karyotpatteh |  
te 'pi saharinah pratyayah yady aksanikah tesv apy evam  
[s. 120b.] prasango 'nivarita eveti  
ksanikataivaikartha[kriya]pratiniyamalaksanam saharitvam icchato  
'bhyupeya | punar apy aksanikanam ekarthakriyapratiniyamam  
nirakartum upacayahetum aha -- api ca ityadi | yo 'sav aksaniko  
bhavah sakalesu saharisu svakaryam karotitisyate, sa tadaiva  
tavat kasmad karoti? | yena hi karanena tatkaryakriyasvabhavatvena  
tada karoti tene(nai)va sthirasvabhavatvat prag api kuryat, tatah kuto  
'syaikarthakriyapratiniyamah? iti bhavah | kacanyamrgyate  
yuktihyathatad drsyate tatha iti sarvatreyam apratihata yuktir iti  
manyamanahkumarilahpraha -- kurvan drstah ityadi | yatas  
tadaiva karyam kurvam(n)[509]drsto maya tena darsanabalena karotiti  
brumah, kim atranyayopapattya [t. 290b.] 'bhihitaya[510]?, prak tat  
kurvan na drstah tena na karotity ekartha[kriya]pratiniyamah  
sidhyati aksanikanam apiti | bhavo hi karyam karoti  
tajjananasvabhavataya na darsanabalenadrstasyapi svakaryakaranat

ato nedam uttaram sambadhyata ity upahasann aha -- aho mahasamarthyam  
ityadi | mahaprabhavasya bhavato mahasamarthyam darsanam, yasmad etad  
bhavan karyakaranasvabhavavikalan api -- yadi  
karyakaranasvabhavatvad bhavah karyam kuryuh tadaitad evottaram  
kim noktam?, yatah [s. 121a.] karyakarane darsanam uttarikrtam iti  
krtva -- svabhavamatrena atmasattamatrena nanaprakaresu  
vyaparesu niyunkte tat katham mahasamarthyam na syat? | na catra  
me kacid aksama[511]kintu yadi nama kiñcit karanam kathañcid  
anadrtasya va vyaksiptasya va atrabhavata iti pujavacanam {p. 122.1}  
darsanasya visayatam atikramet tada hanta iti dainyodbhavanam etat,  
aprasavo dharmo 'sya tad idam -- aprasavadharmakam tato 'petasantanam  
syad iti iyam asmakam cinta cittam dunoti | para aha -- na vai vayam  
ityadi | naiva vayam karyakaranasvabhavarahitanam bhavanam asmad  
darsanavasat karyakriyambrumah, kintu svabhavenaiva te bhavah  
tatkaryakaranasvabhavah, tatah svakaryam kurvanti | tan  
pasyantahkevalamjanimahe ta[512]ete karakasvabhava iti | darsanasya  
hi yathavasthitavastuvijñane vyaparah,  
navidya(dyamanasvabhavakriyayam iti| siddhantavady aha -- satyam,  
idam apy asti | kim vayam nyayanuragitaya nyayyam [t. 291a.] vacanam  
upalaksayamah, uta bhavan eva sarvada nyayyavacanarahito 'pi kathañcin  
nyayyam uktavan iti sañjatarparitosah pccchati -- kim tad? ity aha  
-- svabhavas tesam bhavanam karyakriyadharmah  
karyakaranadharmah tena karanena samastah samagrah pratyayah  
sahakarino yesam tesam akrtva karyam nopeksapattih  
naudasiny apratipattih iti satyam -- idam apy asti bhavato nyayyam  
vacanam iti, kintu idam asi prastavyah -- [s. 121b.] so  
['ksepa]kriyadharmasvabhavahkimtesamtadaivantyavasathayam  
samagravasthayam yadanantaram karyam utpadyate tadaiva utpannah?  
ahosvit prag api parasparavirahavasthayam api asit? | tatra  
tadaivotpanne tatsvabhavatve 'purotattir eva, atatsvabhavatve so 'karaka  
eveti praguktadosabhayat para aha -- asit | kutah? pracyutas ca  
utpannas ca pracyutotpannah[513], tasya pratishedhah apracyuto  
'nutpannah sthira ekah svabhavo yesam bhavanam tesam  
kasmimscit kale kasyacit svabhavasya tatropalabdhasya abhavavirodhat |  
ksanikesv eva hy ekada drstah svabhavo 'nyada na bhavet tada  
tasyanyatvat | napracyutanutpannapurvapararupesu sthiresu bhavesv  
iti | {p. 123.1} atraha -- tat kim idanim ityadi | syanmatam -- naivedam  
anena vakyena sadrsam asmad vakyam ity aha -- ko va'sya ityadi | yady  
etad anena tulyam [t. 291b.] na bhavati tada  
sakalasaahakaryavasthayah[514]prag api ayam aksepakriyasvabhavah  
avilamvitakaryakaranasvabhavah karyamca na karotity asya  
bhasitasyartho vaktavya iti | naiyayikas tu manyante -- bhavanam  
sahakarisanidhanasannidhanapeksaya karakakarakasvabhavavyavastha,  
na svabhavatah, tenayam apracyutotpannasthiraikasvabhavatve 'pi [s. 122a.]  
na prag api svakaryajananasvabhavah, kintu  
sannihitasakalasaahakaripratyaya eveti | tanmatam asankamana aha --  
sahitah ityadi | etan nirasyati -- anyas tarhi ityadi | yadi nama

sahitasya svakaryajanasvabhavata, kevalasya ca tadviparitarupata,  
anyatvam tu kasmad bhavati? ity ata aha -- svabhavabheda ityadi |  
svabhavabheda eva hi bhavabhedasya laksanam | sa cet  
tatkaryajanakajanakarupataya bhidyate, saliyavabijadinam iva katham  
iva bhavabhedo na syat? | na hi svabhavad anyo bhavah yatas tadbhede 'pi  
na bhidyeta, nihsvabhavataprasangat | nanu cuktam svato  
janakajanakasvabhavatavirahat pratyayantarabhavadyapeksatvat  
janakajanakarupatayas tadbhede 'pi kuto  
bhavabhedaprasangah?,[515]tasyaparapeksasvabhavabhedalaksanatvat  
[516]ity ata aha -- na hi sa sahitye 'pi ityadi | tadaitad uttaram  
bhavatkam sambadhyeta[517]yadi bhavo yo 'sau parah  
sahakaritvabhimatah [t. 292a.] sannidhiyate tadrupena kartta syat na  
svarupena | na caitad asti, tathabhave hi paramarthatah sa eva  
parah[518]kartta syat | tatra tu kartrtvavyapadesah [s. 122b.]  
kalpananirmita eva bhavet | na ca kalpananuvidhayin yo 'rthakriyah | na  
hi manavako dahanopacarad adhiyate pake | tatas ca  
nasyanupakarino bhavam apekseta karyam iti tadrहितebhya eva {p.  
124.1} saharibhyo bhavet | yad va tebhyo 'pi na bhavet | tesam api  
pararupena kartrtve svayam akarakatvat | tatah sarvesam evam  
svayam akarakatve pararupenapy akarakatvat sarvatha karakocheda eveti  
na kiñcit kutascit jayeta | tasmad svarupenaiva bhavah svakaryasya  
kartta na pararupeneti nasyottarasyavakasah | tato 'nyah sahito  
'nyas ca kevalah ity etad avicalam eveti | atha yena svarupenayam  
janakas tad asya sahitasahitavasthayoh sarvada 'sti tada svarupam ca  
svakaryajanakam asya sthirasvabhavasya prag api sahitavasthayas tad eva  
yatsahitavasthayam aksepakriyasvabhavam iti tasmad na kathamcit  
karyakriyaviramah | athava kadacit paro bruyat svahetubhir evayam  
pratyayantarapeksah [t. 292b.] svakaryajanasvabhavo janita iti kevalo  
na karoti | na casya sahitasahitavasthayoh svabhavabhedah,  
pratyayantarapeksasvakaryajanasvabhavatayah [s. 123a.] sarvada  
bhavat ity ata aha -- na hi sa sahitye 'pi ityadi | svarupenaivasya  
kartrtvat tasya ca prag api bhavat pratyayantarapeksayas ca tato  
labhyasyatmatisayasyabhavenayogat upakaralaksanatvad asya,  
anyatha 'tiprasangat, kevalasya karyakaranam anivaryam iti akurvatah  
katham sahitavasthaya na bhedah syat? iti bhavah |  
pratyayantarapeksasvakaryakaranasvabhava ity api pararupenakarasya  
pratyayantarasannidhanopalaksitakale karakatvam na prag ity ayam  
arthah | tatas ca kadacit karyakriyasvabhavo na sarvada iti bruvata  
katham sarvada karyajanasvabhavata 'syokta bhavati? | nanv evam  
svabhavabheda evasya tadatkalayoh samarthitah syat | tasman  
naksanikanam ekarthakriyapratiniyamalakshanam saharitvam iti  
sthitam | parah samanadosatam apadayann aha[519]-- yasyapi ityadi  
subodham | yadi nama ksanikas tathapi kinna bhavati? ity aha --  
uktamyadrsasya saharibhir aprthagbhavinah kriya | `te[520]{p.  
125.1} samartha [s. 123b.] eva svabhavato 'ntyah pratyayah saha  
jayante ksanika yesam [t. 293a.] prakpascatprthagbhavo nasti'  
ity atra | sa katham ekaksanabhavi ekasminn evantye ksane

bhavanasilah anyathabhavet antyaksanat prak pascat prthag va  
bhavet? yasca anyatha bhavati sa evantyaksanabhavi  
sahakarisananopakrtasvabhavo 'ksepakriyadharmā[521]na bhavatiti  
nayam aksanikapaksoditah prasangah[522]ksanikapakse |  
kutah? | karakakarakayoh ityadi | karako 'ntyah akarakas tadanyah  
tayor yah svabhavah sa bhinno 'pi bhedavivaksayaikatvenoktah | tatha  
karakasya yo hetur upantyah, akarakasyapi yo hetus tadanyah sa bhinno  
'py abhedavivaksayaivaikatvenoktah | tena karakakarakayor yau svabhavau  
tayor ekatra dharmini virodhat | tatha tayoh svabhavayor janakau yau  
hetu -- ekah karakasvabhavajanako 'nyas cakarakasvabhavajanakah --  
tayor apy ekatra dharmini virodhat, anyatve sati |  
akarakasvabhavajanakahetor utpannasyakarakasya svabhavasyanyatvat yasca  
bhavati sa eva na bhavatiti nayamprasanga iti | \_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[508] -dih samarthah pada- -- t. [509] tad evaikam artham kurvan -- t.  
[510] kim atra nyayopapattya drstaya -- t. [511] aksamata -- t.  
[512] kevalam na janayanti | ta -- t. [513] karmadharayo jñeyah | [514]  
-karikaryava- -- t. [515] bhavabhedasya [516] bhavabhedasya  
aparapeksa[svabhavatve] yah svabhavabhedah tannimittatvat | [517]  
samvadyate -- t. [518] parasya -- t. [519] tam vivaksann aha -- t.  
[520] p. 115.6 [521] -bhavapeksakri- -- t. [522] dosah -- t.

[ section: 41. karyasyaiva sahakaryapekseti matasya nirasah ]

aparasya tv anyatha sthirarupesv ekarthakriyapratiniyamam [s. 124a.]  
kalpitavan tam upanyasyati yo 'pi manyata ityadi | bhavasya hy  
aksepakriyadharmā[523]sarvada svabhavah[524], na tu [t. 293b.] yatha  
kecid bru(bru)vate -- sahakarisannidhanapeksa vastunam  
karakasvabhavavyavastha, na svata iti | svato 'karakatve pararupena  
karakatvayogat karakavyavasthocchedaprasangat | sa evamvidhasvabhavo  
na kadacit sahitam svakaryakarane 'peksate yato 'nyah sahitam 'nyas  
ca kevalah karakakarakasvabhavabhedat syat | sa tarhi sarvada  
tatsvabhavah karyam kinna karoti? iti cet | karyasya  
pratyayantarapeksasvabhavataya tasmim(smin) sarvada  
janakatvenavasthite 'pi kevalad abhavat, tenatra karyam evaparadhyati,  
yat tasmim(smin) kevale janakataya 'vasthite 'pi pratyayantarany  
apeksata iti | tatha {p. 126.1} tadatmanah karyasya sahitabhya eva  
bhavad ekarthakriyalaksanam saharitvam aksanikanam apy  
upapadyata iti | siddhantavadi purvadosanatikramam asya darsayann aha  
-- tasyapi evamvadinah kathamsa nityabhimato bhavah  
kevalahkaroty eva `aksepakriyadharmā[523] sa tasya svabhavah' iti  
[s.124b.] vacanat | karyam ca sahitabhya eva bhavati,  
`samagrijanyasvabhavatvat tasya' iti vacanat | tasmat kevalan na  
bhavatiti tadavastho virodho yah purvam uktah. tatha hi -- yady  
aksepakriyadharmā tada 'vasyam anena karyam kartavyam na ced  
avasyam karoti katham aksepakriyasvabhavah | aksepena  
karyadarsanad aksepakriyasvabhavata 'vagamyate [t. 294a.] nanyatha  
iti parabhiprayasankaya "ha -- na kevalah ityadi | naivam

mayoktam kevalah karoty eveti kintv aksepakriyasvabhava iti | atraha  
 -- katham idanim ityadi | yadi karoty eveti nesya katham  
 aksepakriyasvabhava iti kathyate? | atha tathocyate tada nanv etad  
 evanena vacasaparidipitam abhihitam bhavati | kim tat? | karoty eveti |  
 sa eva hy aksepakriyasvabhavo yah karoty eva, yas tu navasyam karoti  
 sa katham tadrupah syat? | yad apy uktam `karyasyaivayam aparadho  
 yat tasmim(smin) janakataya 'vasthite pratyayantarany apeksate' iti  
 tad apy ayuktam, yatah karyam cayam aksaniko bhavah kevalo 'pi  
 samarthahsan param pratyayantaram apeksamanamkatham upekseta?  
 naiva | anupeksamanena kim kartavyam? | aha -- param pratyayantaram  
 anadrtya tiraskrtya etat [s. 125a.] karyam prasahya hathat kuryat |  
 ka evam saty asya guno bhavati? iti cet, aha -- evamhi param anadrtya  
 hathat svakaryam kurvata' nena kevalenapi samarthena sata yat  
 tadatmanah kevalasyapi samarthyam tad darsitam prakasitam bhavati  
 | anyatha 'nyasahitasyaiva karanat kevalasya ca kadacid apy akaranat na  
 `ayam kevalo 'pi samarthah' iti paresam buddhih syat | tato 'yam  
 tiraskrtaprabhava[525]iva katham bhrajeta[526]? | tasmad ayuktam ucyate  
 karyam [t. 294b.] pratyayantarapeksam iti | {p. 127.1} karyapeksaya  
 'pi virodhasya tadavasthyam darsayann aha -- karyamparam ityadi |  
 karyasya parapeksam bruvan kevalat karanad anutpattim  
 asya[527]kathayasi, `sa kevalo 'pi samarthah' itidam vadams tatah  
 kevalad utpattim karyasya bruse | ete caikasyaiva karyasya | tata  
 evaikasmat karanad utpattyanutpatti parasparaviruddhe katham ekatra  
 karyakhye dharmini syatam? viruddhadharmadhyasasya  
 bhedalaksanatvat | ekatra te bruvano `mata ca vandhya ca' ity anena  
 sadrsam brusa iti na [s. 125b.] purvoktadosan mucyase, yata evam  
 api bruvano viruddham eva brute na ca laksayati tat tasmad ayam  
 aksanikavadi ksanikapaksasyanavadyataya tadvadinam  
 nirddosatasampatsu amarsalaksanersya eva salyam  
 antarduhkhahetutvat tena vitudyamanani vyathyamanani marmani yasya so  
 yamirsyasalyavitudyamanamarma varako 'svasthacittataya  
 viruddhabhidhanam apy alaksayan viklavam akulam purvaparasambaddham  
 vikrosati viroditi iti krtva asvasthacittavacanesv anadarat  
 taddosodbhavanasya sutaram duhkhotpadanena  
 ksataksaranisekatulyatvat upeksam eva vipascitanam(-scitam)  
 krpadhananam arhatiti | tad evam aksanikesu na kathañcid  
 ekarthakriyapratiniamalaksanam saharitvam [t. 295a.]  
 sambhavatiti pratipadyopasamharann aha -- tasmad idam ityadi |  
 yesam hi sthirarupataya prthag api bhavah sambhavati tesam  
 aksanikanam prthag kevalanam karyakaranasambhavana hetuna  
 sahaiva kurvanti saharitvaniamayogad idam ekarthakriyalaksanam  
 saharitvam [s. 126a.] ksanikanam eva | tesam  
 svahetuparinamopanidhidharmanam  
 parasparopadanasahakaripratyayaikasamagriyanam prthag asambhavat  
 |

[523] apeksakriya- -- t. [524] dharmah -- t. [525] -prasava -- t. [526] bhajeta -- t. [527] avasyam -- t.

[ section: 42. ksanikapakse eva ekarthakriyarupasahakaritvasya vyavastha ]

nanu atisayotpadanalaksanam api saharitvam bhavesu drsyate tat  
katham uktam prak[528] sarvatra naivatisayotpadanam sahakriya, kim  
tarhi bahunam ekarthakaranam eva' ity ata aha -- yatra tu  
santanopakarena {p. 128.1} ityadi | ekarthakriyalaksanam eva  
sahakaritvam sarvatra na kvacid atisayotpadanam sambhavati | yatra tu  
santanopakarena purvapurvapratyayebhyo  
visistavisistatarottarotaraksanajanana bhavah  
sahakarino vivaksitakaryasya hetutam pratipadyante- yatha  
tanduladibhya odanadijanmani dahanodakadayah, bijadibhyas  
cankuradijanmani prthivyadayah -- tatra visesotpadane  
pratyayanam sahakriyocyate loke | santanasrayena  
purvaksanebhyo[529]dvitiyadivisistaksanalaksanam  
santanakhyam karyam asr(sri)tya [t. 295b.] purvottaraksanayor  
ekadvadhyavasayena tasyaivayam atisaya iti na dravyasrayena |  
aupacarikam eva na tu paramarthikam | purvapurvaksanebhyas tu [s.  
126b.] svahetuparinamopanidhidharmabhya uttarottaravisesotpattau  
purvakaranakalapasyaikarthakriyalaksanam eva tatra paramarthatah  
sahakaritvam iti na kacit ksatir iti | kasmad  
dravyasrayenatisayotpadanam nesya? | ksanike dravye vastuni  
visesayanutpatteh tasyanantaraksanabhavarupatvad | yadi tarhi  
ksanike tanduladidravye viseso notpadyate, anantaram apy asau ma  
bhut | tato yatha parasparato visesamanasadayanto 'pi ksanikah  
sahita eva kurvanti na kevalah, evam aksanika api | tenaisam  
ekarthakriyalaksanam eva saharitvam bhavisyati | na ca sakyam  
vaktum -- yo yasya prag akarakah svabhavah sa pascad apiti | tatha  
hi -- prabhasvarad apavarakam pravistasyendriyam arthapratipattim  
akurvad api pascad kurvanam upalabhyate | tad uktam -- na hi  
pravistamatranam usnad garbhagrhadisu |  
arthana pratibhantiti grhyante nendriyaihpunah||  
[slv pratyaksa- 126] iti | ata aha -- na hi tanduladinam ityadi |  
visesanutpattau sannidhanasyapy asannidhanatulyatvat [s. 127a.]  
dahanadibhave 'pi tanduladibhyo naudanajanma syat | [t. 296a.] tatha  
prabhasvarad apavarakam pravistasya yadindriyam svopakaribhyo  
'tisayam kramena na pratipadyate tada prag iva pascad apy  
arthapratipattim naiva janayet | {p. 129.1} tasmad yad asambhavi karyam  
yatra drsyate tasya tato 'nyatvam eva, salibijad iva kodravabijasyeti  
niratisayad anyatvam eva satisayataya tatkaryakarina iti | evam  
tavad yatra saharibhyah kramena karyam bhavati  
tatratisayotpadanalaksanam aupacarikam saharitvam  
ekarthakriyalaksanam eva tu mukhyam tatrapi pratipaditam | yatra  
tv aksepenaivarthasannidhimatrena saharinah karyam kurvanti  
kim tatrapi santanasrayam atisayotpadanam asti? ity ata aha --

aksepakarisu ityadi | `ye hy avyavadhanadidesa indriyadayah  
svahetubhyo jatas tesv avilambitakarisu na visesotpattih  
parasparatah sambhavati, ksanikatvat' ity uktam [s. 127b.] prak |  
yadi na visesotpattih tada katham nirvisesa jñanasya karani  
bhavanti? ity ata aha -- tatra yathasvam yasya ye atmiyah pratyayah  
taih, parasparopasarppanavyavadhanadivirahaderasrayabhutair ye  
jatah yogyas casav atyasannatvativiprakarsavirahad desas ca sa  
adir yasyavyavahitadesadeh tatravasthanam avastha yesam te saha  
svabhavanispattya [t. 296b.] svabhavanispattir vidyata[530]ity eva  
krtva jnanahetutampratipadyante tatra kim parasparato  
visesotpattya prarthitaya? | yadi hi svahetubhya eva  
parasparopasarppanadyasrebhyah svakaryajanaksama  
yogyadesadyavasthanalaksanavisesayogino notpadyeran, tadaisam  
parasparato visesotpattih prarthyeta, na tu svahetubhya eva  
tathavidhanam utpattau | yata evam iti tasmāt tatra tesu  
aksepakariv indriyadisu ekarthakriyaiva mukhyam saharitvam na  
santanasrayena [s. 128a.] vyavasthapyamanam  
atisayotpadanalaksanam gaunam iti | atha  
visesotpadanalaksanam saharitvam katham na vyavasthapyate? |  
tad api hi loke pratitvad vyavasthapaniyam evety ata aha -- yatra tu  
karye navyavadhanadidesopanipatatrenavendriyadaya iva  
sahakarinah pratyayatam pratipadyante, kintu {p. 230.1}  
vivaksitakaryotpadanugunam pratiksanam prakrsyamanam  
visesam utpadayantah tatra kalaksepabhavini karye karttavye  
hetusantano 'paraparaksanabhavalaksana atmatisayasadanartham  
sahakarini pratyayantarany apeksate, na tu tatsamanakalah  
karanaksana iti | tatas tebhya karanantarebhya  
svabhavantarasya karyotpadanugunavisesaparamparalaksanasya  
pratilabhyah santanasyaikatvenadhimuktasyocyate loke | paramarthas tu  
tatrapi purvah purvah pratyayakalapa uttarottarakaryotpadanugune  
[t. 297a.] visistaksane pratiniyata ity ekarthakriyalaksanam eva  
sahakaritvam anubhavati | katham punah svabhavantarapratilambhas  
tesam?, yatah kramena karyam nirvarttayantity ata aha -- tatra  
svarasatah ityadi | tatra tasmin hetusantane ye hetava  
upadanakaranakhyah ye ca pratyayah saharisamjñitas  
tesam ye purve [s. 128b.] prathama upanipataksanah tesam  
vinasahetvanapeksitaya svarasato nivrttau satyam tebhya eva svarasato  
nivarttamanebhya prathamaksanebhya karyotpadanugunena  
visesena visistasya ksanasyotpattih tebhyo  
'nugunataravisesavatam trtiyaksananam  
tebhyonugunatamavisesavatam caturthaksananam; evam yavad  
atyantatisayavanantyah karanakalapo jatah tatah  
karyasyotpattih ity evam saharibhya svabhavantarapratilambhah,  
ksepavati ca karyotpattir iti | atra paras codayann aha --  
sahakarinah saha karanasilat karanat, jatah ekavacanam, yat  
samutpannavisesam anantaroktena prakarena karanam  
antyasamagriksanalaksanam tato 'nkuradikaryotpattau

isyamanayam tasyaiva visesasyadyasya karyotpadananugunasya  
yah kramenabhivarddhmanah karyasya janaka isyate tasyaiva utpattir  
na syat prathamaksanopanipatinam [t. 297b.] parasparato  
visesanasadanat ksananam avivekat anabhyupagamac ca |  
parasparato 'navaptavisesa eva karyotpadananugunam visesam  
arapsyanta iti ced aha -- avisistad avisistebhyah parasparato  
{p. 131.1} visesasya karyotpadanugunasyotpattav isyamanayam  
karyasya ankuradeh syat, visesabhavad ity abhiprayah | tatas  
ca parasparato visesotpadanapeksina eva saharinah [s. 129a.]  
karyam kurvira | kim evam sati siddham bhavati? iti cet, aha -- tena  
yena ksanika api parasparato visesotpada 'napeksa eva svakaryam  
kurvanti ekakaryapratiniamalaksanam ca saharitvam pratipadyante  
tena karanena aksanikanam api karanatasyat,  
apeksaniyebhyahsvabhavatisayotpattisca na syat ity  
aksanikavadi ksanikapaksena[531]svapaksasya samyamapadayati  
| yad aha -

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[528] p. 113.27 [529] purvapurvaksas- -- t. [530] midyate -- t. [531]  
ksanikapaksanat -- t.

kahsobheta vadannevamyadi na syad ahnikata|  
ajñatavayatahsarvamksanikesv api tatsamam || visesahetavas  
tesampratyayana kathañcana | nityanam iva yujyante ksananam  
avivekatah||  
iti | tatraitat syat prathamaksane 'pi ksitibijadayah parasparatah  
samutpannavisesa eva sannidhiyante -- yena yasyabhisambhandho  
durasthasyapi tena sah| iti nyayad dhi duradesavarttinam api  
hetuphalabhavat ity asankyaha -- atha saharina ityadi |  
saharinah [t. 298a.] parasparasamparkkavikala api  
vastudharmatayaivanyonyam upakurvanti saharina  
karyotpadanugunavisesajananya krtavisesa eva samparkkavikala  
upatistheta, evam [s. 129b.] saty anavastha syat | tatha hi --  
tadvisesotpattav apy aparah saharikrto viseso 'bhyupagantavyah,  
tatha tadutpattav apy anya iti | atha naivam saharinah parasparasya  
karyotpadanugunavisesanimitam aparam visesam kurvanti,  
svabhavata eva tatra tesam yogyatvat ity ata aha -- na ca ityadi |  
naiva hi saharinah ksitibijadayah parasparasya  
karyotpadanuguno yo visesah tadutpadane nityam sarvakalam  
yogyavastha yena yogyavasthatvena nityanusaktah nityanubaddhah  
esam ksitibijadinam {p. 132.1}  
karyotpadanugunavisesajanako visesah syat yatah `avisistad  
visesotpattau karyasyapi syat' ity etad api parihriyeta | kuta etad? ity  
aha -- tadupaya ityadi | tesam ksitibijadinam upaye --  
yogyadesopanipate karyavyaktidarsanat[532]apaye ca --  
parasparasamparkkavirame karyanutpattidarsanat | yadi hi  
karyotpadanugunavisesotpadane sarvada yogyavasthah syuh tada

so 'pi visesah sarvada [t. 298b.] syat | tatas tatparamparabhavi  
 karyam iti tadupayapayayoh karyasyotpattyanutpatti na syatam | [s.  
 130a.] tasman na saharinah karyotpadanugunavisesotpadane  
 yogyavasthah sarvadeti | yatah saharina  
 prthagavasthitenanavasthabhayat krtaviseso nopatisthate  
 parasparatas ca prthamasamparkkaksanabhavinam nopeyate[533]yujyate  
 va | tena karanenadyo visesah karyotpadanugunah  
 saharibhyah samanakalataya nirupakarasya ksitibijadeh  
 notpadyate[534], utpadyate casau itisyate | tena samagravasthavat  
 sarvesam vyagravasthabhavinam api ksananam avisesat  
 tajjananasvabhavatve 'py ajananat samagravasthayam eva janamad | yatha  
 ksanikanam ekarthakriyapratiniyamalaksanam saharitvam tatha  
 sthiraavahavanam api bhavisyatiti ksinasarpvopayo  
 'ksanikavadi samyam evatura iva bahumanyamanas tatraiva  
 bharam[535]krtavan | siddhantavadi bhanga param upahasann aha --  
 nasmakampunahpunah ityadi | yadi punah punar vacane 'pi lokasya  
 nyayapratitir bhavati sataso 'pi brumah | kim anga punar dvau trin  
 va varan? | na hi pararthapravrttanam asmakam punah punar  
 abhidhane kascid udvego bhavati | evam vadinah ca sastrakrtah  
 kvacit prakarantarena[536]tam evartham [t. 299a.] sphutikurvato ye  
 punaruktaparihara ya yat ante sa tesam asthanaparisrama eva | yadi  
 nodvego hanta tarhy ucyatam ity ata aha -- na visesotpadanad eva ityadi  
 | naiva visesotpadanat {p. 133.1} saharinam saharitvam  
 paramarthatah kvacit [s. 130b.] sambhavati, yatah  
 prthamaksanabhavinam bijadinam tadabhavat  
 karyotpadanugune visese karttavye saharitavirahah syat | kintv  
 ekarthakriyaiva saharinam paramarthikam saharitvam  
 purvoktabhir yuktibhih sambhavyate | sa ca prthamasamparkkabhavam asty  
 eveti kim na saharinah syuh? | para aha -- sa 'py ekarthakriya  
 na bhavet parasparato visesarhitanam | yadi punah parasparato  
 visesarhitanam api tadekartthakriya 'ngikriyate tada pratyekam  
 tadavasthayam tadutpadanasamarthyabhyupagamat tadavasthayam iva  
 prthag api sa bhavet | tatha hi -- te tadavasthayam api parasparato  
 nirvisesa eva kurvanti | tesam prthag api tadvisesakriya katham  
 iva na prasajyeta? | na hy esam samhata samhataavasthayoh kascid  
 viseso 'stiti | bhavatu, ko dosah? iti cet; tathaca  
 karyotpadanugunavisesasya prthakkaranaprasange sati tasmad  
 visesad bhavanasilam ankuradi karyam api visesavat kevalat  
 saharinah syat iti cen manyase, atrapi sarvam uktam uttaram | tatha  
 hi -- samhata samhataavasthayor nirvisesa eva ksanaksayino  
 bhava iti taducyate tat kim tavad visesamatrapeksaya? ahosvit [t.  
 299b.] karyotpadanugunavisesajanakavisesapeksaya? | yadi pracyo  
 vikalpah tad ayuktam | na hi kacid visesamatrarahita 'vastha [s.  
 131a.] sambhavati, sarvada  
 'paraparapratyayayoganibandhanasyaparaparavisesasya bhavat | na hi  
 kadacit kimcid ekam eva, adharacchayatapavatasitader  
 yathasambhavam bhavat | na ca tabhave 'pi tat tadsam eva,

karanabhedat | etavat tu syat -- kascid visesah kvacit karye  
 'nuguno na sarvah sarvatreti | etac ca prag evoktam iti darsayann aha --  
 pratiksanam aparaparaihpratyayaih iti | `aparaparapratyayayogena  
 pratiksanam bhinnasaktayah samskarah santanvanto yady api  
 kutascit samyat sarupah pratiyante, tathapi bhinna evaisam  
 svabhavah, tena kiñcid eva kasyacit karanam'[537]iti, `ksanikesu  
 {p.134.1} bhavesv aparaparotpatter aikyabhavat'[538]iti catra  
 samksiptataram uktam | evam ca `nasmakam punah punar vacana' ity  
 atra dvih punargrahanam yujyate | yatha yena prakarena bhavasantane  
 visesasyotpattih [ta]d apy uktam -- `tatra svarasatah  
 purvaksananirodhe tebhya eva visistaksanotpadad  
 visesotpattih'[539]iti | atha  
 karyotpadanugunavisesajanakavisesapeksaya pragvat  
 prathamamparkabhajah parasparato nirvisesa ity abhimatam tad apy  
 ayuktam | yatah karyotpadanugunasya visesasya janakah [s. 131b.]  
 ksitibijadayah kidrsah ye [t. 300a.]  
 vyavadhanadirahitatvenopanipatinah | tadbhava eva tasya bhavat  
 etavanmatranibandhanatvac ca janakam vya(-kavya)vasthayah[540] te ca  
 tathavidhah sarvada na bhavanti katham prthag api  
 karyotpadanugunavisesarambha esam syat?, yatah kevalanam api  
 karyakriya prasajyeta tad darsayati -- yogyo deso yesam te  
 yogyadesah, tadbhavo yogyadesata, sa adir yesam  
 avyavahitadesatvadinam avasthabhedanam te tathoktah, te ca te  
 avasthabhedas ca tathoktah | yogyadesataa(-tadya)vyavahitadesatadayo  
 ye avasthaviseseh ksitibijadinam upajayante te  
 karyotpadanugunavisesalaksanakaryakaranasilah,  
 naivamvidhah sarvada bijadaya iti katham esam prthag api  
 tathavidhavisesarambhah syat? | etad api prag evoktam `tatra yo  
 'vyavadhanadideso rupendriyadikalapah sa vijñānanajanane samartho  
 hetuh'[541]iti vacanat | tasya codaharanamatratvat | ihapi tatra yo  
 'vyavadhanadidesah ksitibijadikalapah sa  
 karyotpadanugunavisesajanane samartho hetur iti pratiyata eva | sa ca  
 [s. 132a.] tathavidho visesah sarvada na bhavati, tajjanakasya hetor  
 abhavat | parasparopasarppanadyasrayasyaiva [t. 300b.]  
 pratyayavisesasya taddhetutvat | etad api purvam evoktam ity aha --  
 tesam ca karyotpadanugunavisesa[janane] visesavatam yata  
 utpattis tad apy uktam asakrd eva `yas tesam  
 parasparopasarppanadyasrayah pratyayavisesah sa taddhetujanane  
 samartho hetuh'[542]iti | tatha `yathasvam pratyayaih  
 parasparopasarppanasrayair ye {p. 135.1} yogyadesadyavastha jatas te  
 saha svabhavanispattya jñānāhetutam pratipadyanta'[543]ity anena,  
 ihapi gamyamanatvat | tato yady apy esam parasparato  
 'nupapatter[544]viseso na bhavati, svahetukrtas tu kena varyate? | na ca  
 svahetuta eva sañjatavisesanam bhava parasparatas tadasamsa,  
 yatah parasparato visesayogah[545]pratipadyamanah sobheta |  
 tesam ca karyotpadanugunavisesajanakanam pratyayanam  
 pratyekam samarthye 'pi khandasah karyotpadayogat sakalasyaiva

pratyekam karanat | yatha kevalanam akriya  
kartrvisesasyavyavadhanadidesaksitibijadikalapasya prthag  
ekaikasya samarthasya bhavasyabhavad ity etad apy asakrd evoktam  
`tesam ca na purvam na pascad na prthagbhava iti samarthanapi  
[s. 132b.] purvapaprthagbhavabhavino dosa nopaliyante'  
ityadivacanat | tatas tathavidhavisesasya  
svopadanamatranibandhanasyanabhyupagamena [t. 301a.] kevalanam  
aprasangat kutah karyotpadanugunavisesarambhadvarakam karyam  
api syad iti? | kutah punar ayam kamacaro labhyate  
yadankuradikaryam saharinah parasparasya karyotpadanugunam  
visesaparamparam janayantah kurvanti, karyotpadanugunam tu  
visesam vyavadhanadirahitadesopanipatamatrenety[546]ata aha --  
karyadvavidhyamca yasmad evamvibhajate | katham dvavidhyam  
karyanam iti? ata aha -- saharibhir avyavadhanadidesair anantaram  
sañjanitah parasparasya  
pragavasthapeksavisistaksanabhalaksana ye visesas  
tatparamparaya  
uttarotaravisistavistataradiksanabhavarupaya utpattir  
ddharmo yasya tadatmakam ekam karyam | anyac ca tadviparitam yat  
sahakarisanidhimatrena bhavati na parasparakrtam visesaparamparam  
apeksate | atrodaharanam -- ankuradivat, adigrahanad odanadivat |  
tatha 'ksepena[547]karanasilam yadindriyam [s. 133a.]  
tadvijñanadivac ca | prabhasvarad  
apavarakapravistendriyanirartham caitat visesanam | kuta etad?  
iti cet {p. 136.1} karyakaranayoh svabhavabhedat | kimcid dhi  
karyam karanasamagrisannidhimatrajanyasvabhavam, tad anyat tu  
tatparinamapeksam iti | karanam api kiñcit [t. 301b.]  
svasannidhimatrena karyajananasvabhavam svakaranebhya eva bhavati,  
yena parasparakrtam visesaparamparam svakaryakarane napeksate  
| anyat tu tadviparitasvabhavam | yatha kiñcid eva  
salyankurajananasvabhavam, tadviparitam caparam | salyankuras ca  
tadbijajanyasvabhavo na yavadibijajanyasvabhava iti na bhavanam  
svahetubalayatah pramanadhigatah svabhavah paryanuyojyah |  
ye tu yajjananasvabhavah pramanato 'dhigatah te kim sarvadaiva  
tatsvabhavah? ahosvit tadaiva? ity atra cinta pravartate | tatra  
sarvada tatsvabhavatve pascad iva prag api tatkaryakriyaprasangena  
pararupenakarakasya [s. 133b.] bhinnasvabhavata  
karakakarakavasthayoh saliyavabijadinam iva tattvacintakair ucyate  
| sadrsaparabhavanibandhanam caikataya pratyabhijñanam  
lunapunarjatesv iva kesnakhadisu ity atra[548]virodhabhavad iti |  
yada ca tatkaryakaranasvabhavabhedat karyadvavidhyam,  
tatraitasmim(smin) sati saharibhyah ksitibijadibhyas tesam  
parasparasantanopakaram apeksate yat karanam antyavasthapraptam  
tasya yat karyam ankuradikam tajjanmanimittam saharinam  
prathamaksananantaram visistadvitiyaksanabhavarupo yo [t.  
302a.] visesah karyotpadanugunah adyo bhavati sa tesam  
sahakaritam prathamasamparkkabhajam parasparakrto yo visesas

tajjanma na bhavati parasparopasarppanadyasrayad eva pratyayavisesat  
tasya bhavat | tatah karyotpadanugunad adyad visesat  
prathamaksanopanipatibhih saharibhir anyatah [s. 134a.]  
samasaditavisesaih janitat tatprabhrti ye visesah  
prakrsyamanataduttarottarakshanabhavalaksana jayante te  
tajjanmanah saharikrtavisesajanmanah | kutah? tatprakrtitvat  
tasyadyasya visesasya parasparopasarppanadyasrayat  
pratyayavisesad asaditadanukulavisesaih saharibhih  
parasparopakaranirapeksair janyasvabhavatvat, taduttaresam ca  
visesanam {137.1}  
saharikrtakaryotpadanugunavisesajanyasvabhavatvat | yata evam  
iti tasmad nanavastha prag[549]ukta | atha saharina ksityadina  
kusuladyavastho 'pi bijadih tenapi ksityadih krtavisesa  
evopatisthetanavasthaivam syat iti | tasya prakarsyanabhyupabgamat  
purusaprayatnader eva [t. 301b.] ksetraprakiranahetor  
avyavahitasnigdharthivibijasamparkkalaksanasya  
karyopadanugunavisesajanakasya visese 'syopagamat | tatra yad  
uktam parena `yatha prathamasamparttabhajah ksitibijadayah  
parasparasya visesamanad adhanah karyotpadanugunam visesam  
janayanti, tatha [s. 134b.] sthirarupa api bhavah  
tadekaryapratiniyatah parasparakrtavisesanirapeksa eva  
bhavisyanti' iti, tadabhyupagacchann aha -- tathayady aksaniko 'pi  
ityadi | ksanikavad aksaniko 'pi yadi karyam karoti karotu nama |  
na kascid varayati | kintu yena svabhavena karyam karoti sa yadi  
avilambitakaryakartrdharma apeksena karotity evamsilo dharmo yasya  
sa tathoktah, tada prthagbhavasya sambhavat kevalo 'pi na kevalam  
sahitah tathasyat tatkaryakarakah syad ity uktam bahusah |  
atatsvabhavas tu aksepakartrsvabhavavikalas tu tada'pi  
sahitavasthayam api pragvat akaraka eva pararupena kartrtvasya  
purvam eva nisedhat | tad evam ekarthakriyaya visesotpadanena  
caksanikanam saharitvam nisidhyopasamharann aha -- tasmad  
ityadi | dvidvidhasyapi saharitvasyayogan naivaksanikasya kascit  
[t. 303a.] saharititi kevalo 'pi svakaryam kuryad iti  
saharipratyayapeksasyaksanikasya hetutam bruvanasya kim  
yuktam iti [s. 135a.] darsayann aha -- prayas tu ityadi | yo hi  
sthirahetuvadi tasya yadi sa hetuh pratyayantarany apeksya karyam  
karoti tada vyaktam avasyam tasya sthirasya hetoh  
pratyayantarapeksakarakasya svabhavantarasypattir iti | nakaryasya  
karyatam ananubhavato 'peksety ucyate | yatah saharinam yah  
samghatah sannipatah tatsthai tatra varttamano bhavasantanah  
prayah bahulyena saharipratyayair upajanitavisesah san  
svakaryamkurvan drsto {p. 138.1} bijadivat tasmad evam vibhajyate  
| prayograham caksepakarindriyadisanghatavyavacchedartham |  
tatsambhavino nyayasyaksanikesu prthagbhavasambhavana kathañcid api  
kalpayitum asakyatvat | pragakarakasya pascat  
karakasvabhavantarotpattis tu na virudhyate | tasyaiva hy akarakasya  
tadatma karakah svabhavo na yujyate na tv atadatma | ata eva

svabhavantaragrahanam | tatra kevalam akarakasvabhavasya  
svarasanirodhitamatram upeyam | [t. 303b.] tatah sarvam sustham iti |  
atha matam -- karakasvabhavantarotpattir isyate yadi sthirasya hetoh  
prag api karakasvabhavo [s. 135b.] na syat | tasya tu prag api bhavat  
pratrayantarapeksa tadutpattir apy ukteti ata aha -- karakasya ityadi |  
yadi hi samagravasthayah prag api karakasvabhavo bhavet tada  
'syakriya na yujyate, samhatavasthayam api tatsvabhavatayaiva  
karanat, pararupena kartrtvasya prag eva nisiddhatvat | na ca  
karoti | tasmad so 'sya svabhavah pran naivasit | yadi ca  
pratrayantarair apy asau na kriyeta tat kim iti mudhaiva tany  
apeksate?[550]iti |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[532] karyotpadadarsanat -- t. [533] nopayata -- t. [534] nopapadyate --  
t. [535] param -- t. [536] paryayantarena -- t. [537] p. 116.13 [538] p.  
88.19 [539] p. 130.11 [540] janakavyava- -- t. [541] p. 117.15 [542] p. 117.24  
[543] p. 129.12 [544] 'nutpatter -- t. [545] visesayoga -- t. [546]  
-desakramamatre- -- t. [547] -di grhyate | akse- -- t. [548] atrapi --  
t. [549] na ghatabhava iti nanavastha prag -- t [550] kim iti tatha  
'nyanyapeksate -- t.

[ section: 43. nirhetukavinasacarcaya upsamharah ]

tad evam `tatsvabhavasya jananat'[551]ity asya `yo yatsvabhavah sa  
svahetor evotpadyamanah tadrso bhavati na punas tadbhave hetvantaram  
apeksate'[552]ity asyanekantapariharayoktasya prakarantarenanekante  
udbhavite tatparijihirsaya aparaparapratyayayogena[553]ity ady abhihitam  
| tatra yena nyayena ksanikanam hetuphalasvabhavah  
tasyaksanikesv asambhavam pratipadayitum prasangikam yad  
upakrantam tat parisamapayya prakrtam anubadhnann aha -- tasmad yo  
yadatma ityadi | yadi svabhavenasthitidharmano bhavasya [s. 136a.] na  
nasakaranaih prayojanam svabhavena sthitidharmano bhavisyatity  
ata aha -- sthitidharmano 'pi ityadi | sthitidharmano 'pi hi naiva  
nasakaranaih kiñcit prayojanam | tasya svahetubhyah samupajato yah  
sthirah svabhavah {p. 139.1} tadanyathatvasyasthiratmatapatteh  
kenacit karttum asakyatvat | kamam hi bhavah svayam na bhaveyuh |  
na tu santa eva svam svabhavam parityajanti | atha sthitidharmano 'py  
anyathatvapatipattir isyate tada 'nyathatvapatipattau va tatsvabhava  
eva sthitidharmaiva na syat, atmabhutasyasthitidharmanah svabhavasya  
pascad sambhave prag apy abhavaayogat | na hi tadatamanas tasmim(smin)  
sannihite kadacidabhavo yuktah, atatsvabhavataprasangat  
'viruddhadharmadhyasasya bhedalaksanatvat' ity uktam | tatha ca sati  
purva eva vikalpah svabhavenasthitidharma bhava iti | tatra ca  
purvavikalpe prag evoktam dusanam vinasahetor vaiyarthyam iti |  
athasau sthirasvabhava eva, kevalam asyasthirasvabhavata prag asati  
vinasahetor upajayate, anyatha nivrttyayogad ity ata aha -- yasca  
parasmat nasahetoh sthitidharmanah [s. 136b.] satah  
anyathabhavah asthitidharmatalaksano bhavati, sa purvakat

sthitidharmanah svahetusamudbhutat svabhavat aparah anyah  
svabhavas tasmin nispanne pasca[j janya]tvad bhinnahetukatvac ca  
kathamtasya svabhavah syat? | tadatmataya pratibhasanad iti cet |  
sarupyad alaksitavivekasya tatha pratibhasanam syat yady asau [t.  
304b.] purvasvabhava saty evanyato bhavet | anyatha virodhah katham  
parihriyeta? | bhavativ aparah svabhava iti cet | yas caparah  
svabhavah sa katham tasya? | na hy anyo 'nyasya svabhavo yukta,  
atiprasangat | yo 'parah svabhavah sa kim iti tasya na bhavati? ity ata  
aha -- svabhavabheda- ityadi | bhavatu vastvantaram eva  
tadaparasvabhavataya ko dosah? ity ata aha -- tathaca vastvantaratve  
sati vinasahetor upajayamanasya svabhavasya purvako bhavah svahetubhyo  
yah sthitidharma [s. 137a.] jatah so 'cyutidharme sthito nivrttibhan  
na bhavati, vinasahetor vastvantarotpattau vyaprtatvad iti na tasya  
sthitidharmano 'nyathabhavo nivrttih | na hi mudgarader vastvantarasya  
bhava 'parasya nivrttir yukta, atiprasangat | tadupamarddena tadutpattau  
ca prag eva proktam | {p. 140.1} nanu ca drsyata eva kathinadirupasya  
tamrader agnyader vinasahetor dravadisvabhavantarotpattih | na ca  
purvakasya pracyutidharmata ity ata aha -- etena anantaroktena  
kathinadinam adisabdad dravadinam  
tamrasuvarnadinam[554]agnisitivatadibhyo  
dravatvakathinatvadisvabhavantarotpattir vyavasthitarupasya tamradeh  
pratyukta pratyakhyata, tulyadusanatvat | katham tarhi  
svabhavantarotpattih purvasya capracyutidharme sthitasvabhavo [t.  
305a.] yukta? ity aha -- tatrapi kathinadirupe tamradau purvakasya  
kathinadravadirupasya svarasanirodhitvat vinasahetvayogena | vinase  
sati agnyadeh adigrahanaj jalanisekasitavatadeh |  
sahakarinah parasparopasarppanadyasraya  
pratyayavisesopajatisayad upadanac ca yat tat kathinadirupam  
tamradi svarasato virudhyate | tata eva upadanakaranad  
agnyadisahakarikanopadanapratyayopajatavisesad apara eva anya eva  
dravakathinadisvabhavo dravagrahanasyopalaksanatvat, [s. 137b.]  
utpanno na tu purvakam eva kathinadravadirupam tamradi  
vyavasthitatmakam dravakathinadisvabhavena parinatam iti | atra para  
aha -- kenoktam yatha `sthitidharmanah sato vinasahetor  
asthitisvabhavotpattis[555]tato vinasah' iti, yena `yas ca parasmad  
anyathabhavah so 'parah svabhavah' ityady ucyate | kintu sa svayam  
sthitidharmaiva svahetubhir janito nasyasthirsabhavata vinasahetor  
upajayate | katham jñayate yatha `svahetubhih [t. 305b.] svabhavena  
sthitidharmaiva janitah' iti? | vinasahetor agnyader asambhave  
avasthanat | yadi svabhavenasthitidharma svahetor jatah syat tada  
tadasambhave 'pi navatistheta | tasya svabhavena sthitidharmanah  
svahetubhir evayam aparah svabhavo niyamito yaduta parasmad virodhino  
'gnyader vinasahsvayambhavatiti | parasmad iti karmani lyaplope  
pañcamī paramapeksya ity arthah | svahetubhir evayam {141.1}  
niyamitasvabhavo jato yatha tvaya virodhinam apeksya svayam  
nirva(va)rttitavyam iti | tad uktam - svabhavo 'pi sa  
tasyetthamyenaapeksya nivarttate | virodhinamyatha'nyesampravaho

mudgaradikam || iti | nanu yady asya vinaso virodhisannidhane svayam eva  
 bhavaty aheturah prapnoti, ahetur ca desakalavabhavaniyam na yukta ity  
 ata aha -- na ca naiva vinaso nama vinamstur aparah svabhava,  
 yato 'yam dosah syat, kintu bhavacyutir eva vinasah | [s. 138a.]  
 tasyas ca nihsvabhavatvad dhetumatta naiva yujyate | na hi sa tasya  
 bhavati | kevalam asau svayam eva na bhavati | tato bhavitur abhavat kasya  
 hetumattopagamyate ? | siddhantavady aha -- nedam anataroktamvikalpadvayam  
 atikramati | kidrsam vikalpadvayam? | `kim nityo bhavah?' ityadi |  
 [t. 306a.] nanu ca kalantarasthitidharmatam upagacchato naiva  
 nityavikalpasyavakasah | na | tadupagame 'pi nityataivopagata bhavati |  
 tatha hi -- yady ayam samvatsarasthitidharma svahetubhir janitas tada  
 samvatsaraparisamaptau yo 'syadav udayakale samvatsarasthitidharma  
 svabhavo yato 'yam samvatsaram sthitah sa eva tadante 'pi | tato  
 'param samvatsaram avatistheta | tadante 'pi  
 prathamotpannasamvatsarasthitidharmasvabhavaparityagad  
 aparaparasamvatsarasthitiprasangat kalantarasthitidharmatopagame 'pi  
 nityataivopagata bhavati nityavikalpo durnnivarah |  
 vinasahetusannidhau svayam nivarttata iti copagamad anityavikalpo  
 nasvaratmatavikalpah | tatha hi -- vinasahetvabhimatasannidhau svayam  
 vinasato yo 'sya svabhava sa eva bhavasyaikarupatvad utpannamatrasyeti  
 tadaiva vinasaprasangat katham asya kalantarasthitidharmata sambhavati?  
 | evam vikalpe krte pascatyavikalpopagame kalantarasthitir evasya  
 trutyatiti nityavikalpa evanenopagantavyah | tatra [s. 138b.]  
 vinasahetusannidhau svayam nasopagame pran nityo bhutva pascad  
 anityo [t. 306b.] vinasvarasvabhavo bhavati brute | evamca bruvano  
 bhavadvayamca | vaksyamanapeksas cakarah | {p. 142.1}  
 kidrsam bhavadvayam? | nityanityau svabhavau bheda yasya tatha | yo  
 'sau nityah svabhava prakrtanah tasya nityabhimatasya svayam  
 pascan nasam bruvanah sarvada pratiksanam eva nasam praha  
 | anyatha purvoktena nyayena pascad api nasasambhavat | atha  
 pratiksanam asya naso na bhavati tada pascad api tadayogat  
 sarvadaivanasam praheti krtva purvasmim ity abhimate svabhava  
 vinasahetur asamartho 'kiñcitkara eva | nanu ca vinasahetur naiva  
 samarthyam upagatam parena virodhisannidhim apeksya svayam  
 nasopagamat | na | ata eva tannibandhanatvaprasangat nasasya | anyatha  
 hy akiñcitkarah kim ity asav apeksyate?,  
 hetubhavyapeksalaksanatvat | svahetava evatraparadhyanti  
 yadakiñcitkare 'pi tatrapeksayam niyujjata iti cet | kah punar ayam  
 asthanabhinivesah tesam yat tatra tatha niyujjate | [s. 139a.]  
 tasmad upakaryapeksayam eva hetavo[556]niyujjanah sobhante |  
 anyatha te 'pi karyatmano[557]naiva tanniyogamadriyeran[558] | katham  
 cakiñcitkaro virodhi nama? | na hy  
 asyavirodhityabhimatad[559]visesah kascid iti yatkiñcid etat | yad  
 apy uktam `yatha 'nyesam ksanikavadinam akiñcitkaram api  
 mudgaradikam apeksya [s. 307a.] ghatadipravaho nivarttate tatha  
 'smakam api kalantarasthayi bhavah' iti tad api  
 parasamayanabhijñatayocyate | yato nasmakam pravaho nama

ksanavyatirikto 'sti yo 'kiñcitkaramudgaradisannidhau nivartteta |  
ksana eva hi kevalam santi | te ca svanivrttau na mudgaradikam  
apeksante, svarasata eva nirodhat | ya tu tesam  
kapaladvrttilaksana paryudasavrttya nivrttih yasyam  
satyam ekatvabhinivesino lokasya sadrsaparabhavarupasya  
vibhramanimittasyapagamat `nivrtta ghatadayah' iti vyavaharah,  
tatrakiñcitkaratvam mudgaradinam naivasti, tadbhava eva tesam  
bhavat | vegavan mudgaradisahakarino ghataksanat  
parasparopasarppanadyasrayat {p. 143.1} pratyayavisesat [s. 139b.]  
sañjatatisayat kapalader bhavanadharmatvat tasya tajjananasvabhavad  
iti | svabhavadvayopagamaprasangad iti parijihirsaya para aha -- na  
prag ityadi | kuta etat? | ekasvabhavatvat | sarvadaikasvabhavasya  
sarvada nityataiva na pascad anityasvabhavatasambhava iti |  
siddhantavady aha -- sa tarhi bhavah [t. 307b.] sarvada  
nityasvabhavah svabhavena nasamanavisan apratipadyamanah katham  
naiva nasto (katham nasto) nama[560]? | kutah?  
tatsvabhavavinasayoh nityasvabhavataya, vinasasya  
canityarupatayas ca aparaspararupatvat parasparaparihararupatvat |  
upasamharann aha -- yata evam sthitidharmanam vinaso naiva yujyate  
tasmāt sati asya vinase yady avasyambhavi krtakarupasya sato vinasā  
isyate parais tada vinasasvabhavena vinasyati navatisthata iti  
vinasah | karttari bahulavacanad ghañ | sa svabhavo yasya tena  
vinasasvabhavenasthitidharmana | tena krtakarupena sata vastuna  
svahetubhyo bhavitavyam anyatha 'vasyambhavitayopagatasya krtakatmanam  
satam vinasasyaivayogat | bhavatv evam iti cet | aha -- tathapi  
svayam vinasasvabhavatve 'pi [s. 140a.] na kevalam avinasvarasvabhavatve  
svabhavanyathatvasambhavad vyartho vinasahetur iti  
prathamavikalpopanyasa evoktam na punar ucyate | yata evam tena ityadi  
sugamam | tad evam vinasam pratyanapeksam  
asamarthya-vaiyarthyaabhyam taddhetvayogena krtakalaksanasya  
sattvasyapurvacaryadarsatam pratipadya yatha 'sau viparyaye  
badhakapramanatham anubhavati tad darsayann aha -- tasmad vinasā  
ityadi | prayogas tv evam -- ye yadbhavam pratyanapeksas te  
tadbhavanīyatah | [t. 308a.] tad yatha -- antya karanasamagri  
svakaryotpadane | anapeksas ca krtakarupah san bhavo vinase {p.  
144.1} 'vasyambhavitayogatah parair iti  
svabhavahetuprasangaprayogo viparyaye badhakam  
pramanampurvacaryapradarsitam | tatah tadbhavanīyatatve,  
nasasyakadacitkatvad udayanantaram nasa iti yahsan  
krtakalaksano bhavah sa vinasī vinasvarasvabhavo  
nasvaratayah sadhyadharmasya nivrttau ca  
krtakalaksanasattvanivrttir iti krtva krtakalaksanasya  
sattvasya ksanikatayam anvayavyatirekasiddhīh sampadyate 'napeksaya  
'nyakrantasattvaksanikatvayos tadatmyasiddheh tannibandhanayor  
anvayavyatirekayor api niscayat | tad evampurvacaryan prati  
akrtakasya sato 'bhavat sadakaranavan nityam [vaisu 4.1.1.] iti  
nityalaksanavirahad eva na tannityatvam | yat tu [s. 140b.] sad utpattimat

tad uktena nyayenavasyam nasitayopagatam paraih kalantarasthayi  
na bhavatiti prati paditam |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[551] p. 83.22 [552] p. 83.1 [553] p. 116.13 [554] -nam samgrahah | ta-  
-- t. [555] vinasahetor asthirasvabhavatvat vinasahetor asthiti- -- t.  
[556] eva svahe- -- t. [557] karyani | [558] hetu- | [559] virodhinah |  
[560] katham nasto nama -- tb.

[ section: 44. samanyena sattvaksanikatvayos  
tadatmyavyaptipradarsanam ]

yada tu yat sat tat ksanikam eveti samanyenocyate  
krtakakrtakalaksanam sato bhedom anapeksya praudhavaditaya  
krtakasyapi cavyambhavi vinaso iti paropagamo [t. 308b.]  
napeksyate, tada vinasam pratyanapeksatvam eva sarvasya na sidhyati |  
yesam hi vinaso bhavam(van) drsto ghatadinam tesam eva  
taddhetvayogat tatanapeksa yujyate | ye tu desadivyavahitah  
parvatadayo va vinasam avisanto na drstah tesam avasyam  
vinasitvopagamanibandhanabhad antye 'py ayam vinasam  
pratyanapeksa eva vinyann 'visesad adav api tadbhavaniyata iti  
vaktum asakyatvat tatsvabhavasapeksatvat[561]| vinasam  
pratyanapeksatvasiddher akrtakanam cakasadinam  
vinasisvabhavasapeksanam ity anapeksaya sato nasvarasvabhavata  
'siddheh anvayavyatirekayos tannibandhanayor ayogam utpasyann  
arthakriyavirodhalaksanam eva tada badhakam pramanam  
tadatmyaprasadhakam abhidhanyam iti manyamanah purvapaksam  
utthapayann aha -- svabhavato nasvaratve 'py uktena {p. 144.1} nyayena  
paridrsyamanavinasanam ghatadinam kascid  
desadivyavahitah[562]parvatadir va 'nupalabdhavinasah krtako 'pi  
sadrupa akasadir va 'krtakah [s. 141a.] san na 'tatsvabhavo 'pi  
avinasisvabhavo 'pi syat | apisabdah sambhavanayam |  
tasya[563]vinasisvabhavasamsadhakapramanabhad asankyata etat  
| tatas ca vinasisvabhavasapeksatvat tadanapeksatvam asiddham iti  
tadvasat[564]sadhya [t 309a.] ksanikatvasya  
sattvasvabhavatvasiddheh tannibandhana nanvayavyatirekasiddhir iti |  
kim punar atrasankanimittam yena kascid atatsvabhavo 'py  
asankyata ity aha -- na hi sarvahsarvasya svabhavah iti |  
vicitrasvabhava hi bhava drsyante -- kecit[565]sapatighah  
kecid[566]apatighah, tatha nilaniladisvabhavah, tatha kecid  
vinasinah anye tv avinasisvabhavah sankyanta iti  
purvapaksasanka | na -- `kascid atatsvabhavo 'pi syat' -- iti  
asankaniyam, tathabhava hy aksanikatvam tasya syat | tasmims  
ca saty avastutvapasangat kuto 'tatsvabhavatasanka? | katham punar  
aksanikatve 'vastutvapasangah? | yatah[567]sattvasya  
ksanikatvasvabhavataya 'nvayavyatirekasiddhir ity ata aha -- saktir hi  
ityadi |

[561] anitya- [562] viprakrstah -- t. [563] akasa- [564]  
anapeksatvavasat [565] ghatapatadayah [566] vijñanadayah [567]  
avastutvaprangatvat

[ section: 45. arthakriyakaritvam eva sattvam, tac ca ksanikanam  
eveti ]

evam manyate -- iha tavad idam eva vicaraniam [s. 141b.] kim  
laksanam etad bhavanam sattvam yuktam iti | tatra na  
sattayogalaksanam avyapteh, samanyadisv abhavat |  
vandhyasutadisv api bhavad ativyapter va | vandhyasutadinam  
asattvat katham sattayogah? iti cet | na | itaretarasrayat | yatas  
tesam asattvam sattayogavirahad eva [t. 309b.] tadvirahas casattvad  
iti | yadi ca satam eva sattayogah evam tarhy anyat sattvalaksanam  
abhidhaniyam sattayogasya ca vaiyarthyam, tata eva vastunah sattvat |  
sarvarthakriyasamarthyavirahat {p. 146.1} sattayogabhavas tesam iti  
cet | evam sati yad evarthakriyasamarthyayuktam tasyaiva sattayoga ity  
arthakriyasamarthyam eva bhavalaksanamayatam ity aparthakah  
sattayogah | itthamca evam | anyatha samanyadinam katham  
svarupam sattvam syat? | arthakriyasamarthyam tu sarvesam astiti  
tad eva bhavalaksanam | utpadavyayadhrauvyayuktamsat [tattvartha-  
5.29.] ity etad apy ayuktam, dhrauvyenotpadavyayayor virodhat  
ekasmim(smin) dharminy ayogat | kathañcidutpadavyayau kathañcit  
dhrauvyam iti cet | yathotpadavyayau na tatha dhrauvyam, yatha ca  
dhrauvyam na tathotpadavyayav iti naikam vastu yathoktalaksanam [s.  
142a.] syat | tato 'nyasya bhavalaksanasyayogat santes cantasah  
svajñananjanane 'py upagamat paraih, anyatha  
satpadarthadivavasthanayogat saiva bhavalaksanam,  
sarvasaktivirahah punarbhavalaksanam | sarvagrahanam ca sarvasya  
vastuno vastvantarasaktiviraharupatvad abhavanirasartham | yasya tu na  
kvacicchaktih sa evaikantenabhava ucyate | saktilaksanam eva sattvam  
aksanike syat tatah ksanikatmata [t. 310a.] sattvasya na  
sidhyatiti kuto 'nvayavyatirekau? iti cet, aha -- na caivaksanikasya  
kvacit karye 'ntaso jñanalaksane 'pi saktir asti tat kutas tasya  
tallaksanam sattvam atitader iva bhavisyati?, yatah sattvasya  
ksanikatmata na sidhyet | nanu ca sakter atindriyatvat  
karananam karyambhaniyamabhavac ca katham tadviraho  
'ksanikasya bhavet yato 'sya sarvasaktivirahalaksanenasattvena  
virodhina nirakriyamanam sattvam ksanikatmatam evanubhavet yato  
'nvayavyatirekau syatam ity ata aha -- kramayaugapadyabhyam ityadi |  
naiva pratyaksatah [s. 142b.] karyavirahad va sarvasaktiviraho  
'ksanikatve ucyate, kintu tadvyapakavirahat | tatha hi --  
kramayaugapadyabhyam karyakriya vyapta prakarantarabhavat |  
tatah karyakriyasaktivyapakayos tayor aksanikatve {p. 147.} virodhat  
nivrttes tadvyaptayah karyakriyasakter api nivrttir iti  
sarvasaktivirahalaksanam asattvam aksanikatve vyapakanupalabdir

akarsati, viruddhayor ekatrayogat | tato nivrttam sattvam  
ksanikesv evavatishtamanam tadatmatam anubhavatiti -- `yat sat  
tat ksanikam eva' ity anvayavyatirekarupaya vyapteh siddhir niscayo  
bhavati | nanu ca prakarantarabhavat karyam ankuradikam bijadina  
kramayaugapadyabhyam eva kriyata ity ucyate sa eva tu prakarantaravirahah  
[t. 310b.] karyatmanah kutah siddhah? |  
prakarantarasyopalabdihilaksanapraptatve katham atyantasambhavah? |  
kevalam desadinisedhamatram eva syat | anupalabdihilaksanapraptatve  
na 'sattaniscayo viprakarsinam[568]jiti kutas tadabhavasiddhih? |  
tatah prakarantarenarthakriyasambhavat kramayaugapadyanivrttav api  
narthakriyasamarthyaniivrttir iti kuto 'ksanikatve sati  
sarvasamarthyavirahalaksanam asattvam?, yatah sattvasya  
ksanikatmataya 'nvayavyatirekau syatam? | na | ubhayatha 'py adosat  
| [s. 143a.] tatha hi -- kramo nama paripatih karyantarasahityam  
kaivalyam ankuradeh, yaugapadyam api tasyaparair bbijadikaryaih  
sahityam | prakarantaram cankuradeh tadubhayavasthavirahe 'py  
anyathabhavanam | tasya cankuradisvabhavasyanyasahitasya kevalasya va  
'bhava pratyaksabodhagamyanane saty upalabdihilaksanaprapta eva  
svabhavah kramayaugapadyabhavabahirbhuto nopalabhyate | vastunah  
upalabhyasyanyasahitye kaivalye capanite  
tadviviktadesadipratibhasinah[569]pratyaksasyodayat  
svabhavanupalambhata evabhavaniscayadilaksanavyavaharavrtteh |  
tasya cankuradibhavasyavasthadvayabahirbhavanisedhe  
kayosciddesakalayoh desantaradau  
kramenankuradibhavavatitarasmin va bhava 'pi na kacit ksatih |  
tatah pratyaksata eva [t. 311a.] prakarantarabhavasiddheh katham  
kramayaugapadyabhyam arthakriyasaktir avyapta syat? |sastrakaras tu  
yatha pratyaksata eva prakarantarabhavasiddhih tatha svayam etena  
kramakramadayo 'piti atidisan vaksyati | {p. 148.1}  
anupalabdihilaksanapraptatve 'pi prakarantarasya kramayaugapadyayor anyo  
'nyavya[s.143b.]vacchedarupatvad evasrayasi(-d evabhavasi)ddhih tatha  
hi -- anyonyavyavacchedarupanam ekanisedhenaparavidhanat  
tasya[570]'pratishedhe vidhipratishedhayor virodhad  
ubhayapratishedhatmanah prakarantarasya kutah sambhavah? | atra  
prayogah -- yatra yatprakaravyavacchedena yaditaraprakaravyavasthanam na  
tatra prakarantasambhavah, tad yatha --  
nilaprakaravyavacchedenanilaprakarantaravyavasthayam pite | asti ca  
kramayaugapadyayor anyataraprakaravyavacchedena tadaraprakaravyavasthanam  
vyavacchidyamanaprakaravisayikrte sarvatra  
karyakaranarupe[571]vastuniti viruddhopalabdhih  
vyavacchidyamanaprakaretaravyavasthanam ca, prakarantasambhavas[572],  
[573] ca tato bahirbhavalaksana ity anayos tattva 'nyatvarupayor  
anyonyapariharasthitalaksanatvat | na catrapi  
badhakantarasankaya 'navasthanam asankaniyam, purvapasiddhasya  
[t. 311b.] [s. 144a.] virodhasya smaranamatratvat | viruddhopalabdhisu  
bahirddharmini hetoh sadbhavam upadarsya virodhasadhanam eva badhakam,  
tac cehasti | tato viruddhayor ekatrasambhavat pratiyogyabhavaniscayah

sitosnasparsayor iva bhavabhavayor iva veti kuto 'navastha? | tatra  
na kramenaksanikah karyani karoty avisesad  
akaravasthayam iva | sahakaryapeksa ca dvidvidhasyapi  
sahakaritvasyayogad anupanyasaniya | sarvesam caikakriyakala eva  
kriyaprasakteh, tatkarakasya svabhavasya tadaiva bhavat | napi yugapat,  
pratyaksadivirodhat[574]punas tatkiyaprasangac ca | krtatvan neti  
cet, na, samarthyana payat | anyatha prag apy akarakarupavisesad  
kriya syat | krtasya karttum asakyatvad iti cet | saktasaktataya  
tarhy ekatraiva karye bhedaprasangah salikodravabijader iva | nityas  
ca yada yugapat karoti tatah prag api bhavat tadaiva  
tatkiyaprasangah punas tato 'pi purvataram ity evam [s. 144b.] na  
kadacid yugapat kriya syat | purvottarakalayos caikada yugapat karino  
'nyada {p. 149.1} sarvarthakriyasamarthyavirahalaksanam asattvam  
syad iti katham na ksanikata? | kriyopagame va kramapaksa eva |  
tatra cokto dosah | evam aksanikatve [t. 312a.] sati caksuradyaya-  
tananamasattvaprasangat[575]ksanikatayam eva sattvam iti yat sat tat  
ksanikam eveti sato nasvaratmatasiddheh  
anvayavyatirekarupavyaptisiddhir iti |[576] {p. 150.1} [ 3.  
karyahetunirupanam ]]

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[568] -tvena sattaniscayo na, vi- -- t. [569] prakarantara- | [570]  
vihitasya | [571] -nabhute -- t. [572]  
vyavacchidyamanaprakarenetaravyavasthanat | [573] -rantarasa- -- t.  
[574] pratyaksavirodhat -- t. [575] -dyayattanama- -- t. [576] t. adds  
here brahmanacataviracite vivarane svabhavahetvadhikarah prathamah  
|

[ section: 1. karyakaranabhavavyavastha ]]

tad evam svabhavahetau tadatmyasiddhinibandhanam  
anvayavyatirekaniscayam pratipadya karyahetau  
karyakaranabhavasiddhinimittatvat tayos tasyas ca  
pratyaksanupalambhanibandhanayah prag eva darsitatvat tadgatam aparam  
api paresam bhrantikaranam apantem tadvisayam darsayann aha  
-- arthantare hetor vyatirikte vastuni gamye karyamhetuh | anarthantare  
tu svabhavo hetur ity uktam | kasmad [s. 145a.] punar arthantare karyam eva  
hetur ity aha -- avyabhicarat iti karyam eva hy arthantaram na  
vyabhicarati nanyat yathoktam prak tatah karyam evarthantare gamye  
hetur ucyate samyogavasat gamakatve | na ca kenacit ity[577]adina  
yah[578]sarvatha gamyagamakabhavaprasangaacaryenoktah parasya, tam  
ihapi karyahetau parah kadacit prasañjayed ity asankamana aha --  
karyakarana- ityadi [t. 312b.] yadi hi karyam hetur ucyate tada  
karyakaranabhavena karanenasya gamakatvam | tatha ca sati sarvatha  
gamyagamakabhavah prapnoti | agneh samanyadharmavad visadharma  
api tarnaparnadayo gamyah syuh | dhumasyapi visadharma  
dravyatvaparthivatvadayo 'pi samanyadharmam gamaka bhavayuh | kutah?  
sarvathajanyajanakabhavat | janyajanakabhavo hi karyakaranabhava

ucyate | sa ca nagnidhumayor amsena api tu sarvena prakarena | tatha  
hi -- yatha agnir agnitvadravyatvasatvadibhih samanyadharmair janakah  
tatha tarnaparnatvadibhir visesadharmair api, yatha ca dhumo  
dhumatvapandutvadibhih svaniyatair visesadharmair janyah tatha  
[s. 145b.] samanyadharmair api sattvadravyatvadibhih | tatas ca yatha  
tayoh karyakaranabhavah tathaiva gamyagamakabhavah prapnoti,  
tasyaiva tannibandhanatvad iti purvapaksasanka | atraha -- na  
sarvathajanyajanakabhavah tatas ca kutas tatha gamyagamakabhavah  
syat? | kasmad? iti cet, {p. 151.1} tadbhave tesam  
tarnaparnatvadinam visesadharmanam abhave bhavato  
dhumamatrasya tebhya eva visesadharmebyo bhavatiti evam atmanah  
tadutpattiniyamasyabhavat | tatha tadabhave agnyabhavate bhavato  
dravyatvadeh [t. 313a.] samanyadharmasyagner evayam bhavatity  
evamrupasya tadutpattiniyamasyabhavat kutah sarvatha  
janyajanakabhavah?, yatah sarvatha gamyagamakabhavah syat | na hy  
asati tadutpattiniyame janyajanakabhavo vyavasthapayitum yuktah[579]  
yata evam tasmad karyam dhumadikam svabhavair yavadbhir  
dhumatvadibhih svagataih | itthambhutralaksana ca tritiya |  
avinabhavi vina na bhavati | kair vina na bhavati? | `karane  
yavadbhih svabhavaih' ity atrapi sambadhyate | karanasritair  
yavadbhih [s. 146a.] svabhavair vina te karyagatah svabhava na  
bhavanti hetuh tais tesam iti gamyate | kva avinabhavi? | karane  
karanavisaye aparo 'rthah karane adharasaptami | idanim  
karanasthah svabhavair yavadbhir agnitvadravyatvadibhir avinabhavi  
tesam karanagatanam samanyadharmanam hetuh karyam  
gamakam | kasmad? ity aha -- tatkaryatvaniyamata tesam eva  
karanagatanam samanyadharmanam tat karyam ity evamrupasya  
niyamasya sadbhavate | na hi tan samanyadharman kadacid api karyam  
vyabharati | evamkaranagatanam amsam  
pascatyenarthena[580]nirupya praktanenarthena karyagatanam amsam  
nirupayann aha -- tair eva ca ityadi | karyam api tair eva dharmaih [t.  
313b.] svagataih karanagatanam dharmanam gamakam yatha 'ntara  
sambhavino dhumatvapanduparnatvadayo[581]visesarupastaih  
karanagataih samanyadharmair vina na bhavanti | atrapi  
`tatkaryatvaniyamata' ity apeksyate | tesam eva karyagatanam  
visesadharmanam karanagatasamanyadharmapeksaya  
karyatvaniyamata | na hi te visesadharmah karyagatah [s. 146b.]  
karanasthasamanyadharmair vina kadacid api bhavanti | tatas tesam eva  
karyatvaniyamatah, nanyesam {p. 152.1} dravyatvadinam  
karanasthasamanyadharmair vina bhavate | tad evam karanasya  
samanyadharma eva gamya na visesadharmah, karyasyapi  
visesadharma eva gamaka na samanyadharmah, tatkaryatvaniyamata | ye  
tu karanasya visesadharma yais tatkaryatvaniyamatah karyamatrasya  
nastiti na te gamyah | ye ca karyasya samanyadharma dravyatvadayas  
tesam api tatkaryatvaniyamatah eva gamakatvam nastiti  
karyakaranabhavena gamakatve kutah sarvatha gamyagamakabhavah  
paresam iva prasajyeta? |

[577] p. 18.21 [578] -na prak yah -- t. [579] sakyah -- t. [580]  
-narthina -- t. [581] pandutvaparna -- t.

[ section: 2. janyajanakabhavasya sarvatha sattve 'pi gamyagamakabhavasya na  
tathatvam ]]

parasyanistapadanam asankyaha -- amsena ityadi | yadi hi  
karanasya samanyadharmah eva gamyah karyasyapi visesadharmah eva  
gamakah tatkarayatvaniyamad isyante, hanta tarhy amsena  
janyajanakabhavah praptah | karanasya samanyadharmah eva janaka na  
visesadharmah, karyasyapi visesadharmah eva janya na  
samanyadharmah iti syat | sarvatha ca janyajanakabhavo 'bhimata [t. 314a.]  
ity abhyupagamavirodhah | etat pariharati -- namsena  
janyajanakabhavaprasangah, niramsatvena vastunah sarvatmana  
tadabhyupagamah, gamyagamakabhavasyapi sarvatha 'bhimatatvat | tad aha --  
tajjanya -- ityadi | yadi hi karyasya taih karanagatair  
visesadharmair janyo yo visesah sa grahitum sakyate, tada  
tajjanyavisesagrahane 'bhimatatvat [s. 147a.]  
karanagatavisesadharmanam gamyatvasya | tatha lingaviseso  
dhumatvadih upadhir visesanam yesam dravyatvadinam  
samanyanam karyaganam tesam cabhimatvad gamakatvasya |  
tatha hi -- agurudhumagrahane bhavaty eva tadagner anumanam  
dhumatvavisesanena ca dravyatvadina 'gner anumanam | na hi sarvatha  
janyajanakabhavo 'stity eva tathaiva gamyagamakabhavo bhavati, tasya  
jñanapeksatvat | tatha hi -- na sattamatrena lingasya gamakatvam,  
tasya jñapakatvat[582] | jñapako hi svaniscayapekso jñapyam artham  
jñapayati, nanyatha | katham {p. 153.1} tarhy uktam tadabhava  
bavatahtadutpattiniyama(ma)bhavat[583]iti? | sarvatha  
janyajanakabhavabhyupagame [t. 314b.] tadabhava bhavasyaivabhavad ity  
ata[h13]aha -- avisista ityadi | yadi hi tajjanyavisesagrahanarahitam  
avisistam karyamatram upadiyate lingavisesopadhirahitam va  
dravyadikam tada avisistasamanyavivaksyam  
karanagatavisesabhava 'pi dhumamatrasya bhavat tadavisistasya  
ca dravyatvader agnyabhava 'pi bhavad vyabhicara iti sarvatha [s. 147b.]  
janyajanakabhavo nesya, tadabhavad gamyagamakabhavas ca | na tu  
visesavivaksyam, tatra vyabhicarabhavat | tatha hi -- yadi nama  
dhumamatram tarnaparnadivisesabhava bhavati, na tu tajjanyo  
visesah, sa yadi grahitum sakyate, tada visesasya gamyatvam asty  
eva, niscitasyaiva lingatvat | tatha yady api dravyatvasattvamatram  
agnyabhava 'pi bhavati na tu dhumatmakam iti  
tadavisistasavyabhicarad gamakatvam api na varyata iti |

[582] jñapakapeksatvat -- t. [583] p. 151.1.

[ section: 3. karyakaranabhavapratiter atidurlabhatvasankaya  
nirasah ]]

atra parasya vacanavakasam asankyaha -- kasyacit dhumadeh kadacit

kasmimscit kale kutascit agnyadeh bhava 'pi sati sarvo dhumadidh  
 tadrso yadrsa ekada 'gnyader bhavan drstah tajjatiyah,  
 tathavidhajanma yathavidhat sa eko bhavan drstah tadsrad eva  
 janma yasya sa | tathavidhajanmety etat kutah pramanad avasitam?  
 yenyocytate [t. 315a.] `karyahetau karyakaranabhavasiddhinibandhanav  
 anvayavyatirekau' iti | tatha hi -- yadi nama pratyaksanupalambhabhyam  
 kasyacidhumasyagnyadisamagrikaryatvam avagatam kim etavata  
 'nyasyapi [s. 148a.] tadsrasya tadsrakaryata sidhyati, tatra  
 tannibandhanayoh[584]pratyaksanupalambhayor avyaparad | tatraiva hi  
 tayor vyaparad tasyaiva tatkaryata bhavatu, tad anyasya tu kim ayatam?  
 yena tathavidhad asya janma syat | evam hi kasyacidhumavyakter  
 agnyadijanyata drsteti kinna ghatader api sa 'bhyupagamyate? {p.  
 154.1} anyatvena visesabhavat | ka evam sati dosah? iti cet; tatha  
 ca pramanabhavena tathavidhajanmatvaniscayad atadsrad api  
 janmasankayam tadsrasya dhumader agnyadina 'nvayavyatirekau na  
 niscitav iti kutah karyahetor ggamakativam? | na hi yo 'smav eko  
 desakalavasthaniyato 'gnivisesahetuko dhumo 'dhigatah  
 pratyaksanupalambhabhyam tasyaivanvayavyatirekau pratipattavyau | tasya  
 desantaradav asambhavat | kim tarhi? | tadsrasya samanyatmana eva  
 lingatvat tasya catathavidhad api janmasankayam kutas  
 tathavidhenanvayo vyatireko va? | tad uktam -  
 avasthadesakalanambhedad bhinnasusaktisu | [t. 315b.] bhavanam  
 anumanena pratitir[585] atidurllabha|| [vakya- 1.32] iti[586]||  
 siddhantavady aha -- na, atadbhavinah ityadi | evam manyate --  
 ihaikada dhumader agnyadisamagrijanyataya [s. 148b.]  
 pratyaksanupalambhabhyam niscitarupatve 'pi tadsrasyatadsrad  
 api bhavah samasankyate yathaparidrstad anyatvena | tatra yo  
 'sav agnyadisamagrijanyo dhumavisesa ekada niscitas tadapeksaya  
 yatha 'nyo dhumavisesas tadrso yo 'nyadsrad api -- bhavanam  
 vicitrasaktitaya -- bhaved iti sankyate, tatha so 'py ekada  
 'gnyadisamagrijanyataya niscitas tadanyapeksaya tadsra eva | tatra  
 yadi tad anyasya tadsrasyatadsraj janma syat tada  
 tadsrasya[587]svabhavasya nagnyadisamagrijanyasvabhavateti  
 paridrstasyapi[588]dhumasya na 'gnyadisamagri karanam ity  
 ayatam | tadsrasya svabhavasya  
 'gnyadisamagrivilaksanakaranajanyasvabhavatvat | tatas  
 cagnyadisamagrya akaranatvat yo mayaikada tato bhavan drsto  
 dhumah so 'pi na bhavet | na hi yad yasya karanam na bhavati tat  
 tatah sakrd api jayate, tasyahetukatvaprasangad iti | atadbhavinah  
 iti tacchabdena vivaksitam agnyadikaranam parigrhyate, na tat atat,  
 tadvilaksanam atadsram sakramurddhadikam,  
 atasmad[589]bhavitum [t. 316a.] silam {p. 155.1} yasya  
 tasyatadbhavinah tadsrasya tallaksanasya dhumavastunah sakrd api  
 ekada 'pi [s. 149a.] tatah agnyadeh abhavad bhavavirodhat | bhavati  
 ca tadrso 'gnyadisamagritah tatas tadsrasya svabhavasya  
 tadsram eva karanam ity avagamyate sakrtpravrttabhyam eva  
 pratyaksanupalambhabhyam iti kuto vyabhicarasanka? | tena yadrso

dhumo 'gnyadisamagrya bhavan drstah sakrt tadsasya tasya  
 tajjanyasvabhavataya tadsad eva bhavat `yatra dhumas  
 tatragnyadisamagri' ity anvayavyatirekaniscayah | athava 'nyatha  
 vyakhyayate -- iha pratyaksanupalambhanibandhana  
 karyakaranabhavasiddhih pragukta tannibandhanav anvayavyatirekau  
 pratipadayitum, tac cayuktam[590] | tatha hi -- kasyacit  
 dhumasyagnyadisamagryanantarabhavina adyasya kadacit prathamotpadakale  
 kutascid agnyadisamagryah bhava 'pi utpade 'pi sarvas tadrso  
 yadsah[591]prathamaksanabhavi dhumo dvitiyadiksanesv api  
 tadsah pratyaksata eva tasya purvaksanavilaksanataya  
 pratiteh | tathavidhajanma iti yathavidhad  
 agnindhanasamagrilaksanat karanad adyo dhumaksana utpannas  
 tathavidhaj janma yasya sa tathavidhajanmety etat kutah naiva tasya  
 dhumader abhavat [t. 316b.] | evam ca yadyato drstam tasyanyato  
 'pi bhavasya darsanat sarvatranasvasa [s. 149b.] iti anyamana aha --  
 tathaca anagnito dhumad api dhumasya bhava sakramurddhader api tasya  
 bhavavirodhad agnina dhumasya nanvayavyatirekav iti cen manyasa iti  
 purvapaksasanka | taduktam - ksanikatve  
 kathambhavahkvacidayattavrttayah| prathamadhumaksanajanito  
 dhumaksanas tadrso 'paraprathamadhumaksanajanita eva dvitio  
 dhumaksano na trtiyadih | evam trtiyaksanadisyv apy  
 ankuradisu ca sarvatra vacyam | kutah punar ayam vibhagah? iti  
 cet, aha -- atadbhavinah atasmad -- anagnindhanadirupad dhumad [t.  
 317a.] bhavanasilasya prathamaksanavilaksanasya dhumasya sakrd  
 api [s. 150a.] ekadapi tatah agnyadisamagryah abhavad abhavayogad  
 | yatha hi prathamaksanapeksaya dvitiyas tadsas tatha  
 tadapeksaya prathamam 'piti tadsatvavisesat tadsasyanagnito  
 bhava tadrso nagnijanyasvabhavah iti sakrd api tato na bhavet |  
 bhavan va tajjanyasvabhavatam atmanas tadsah khyapayatiti kuto  
 'nyadsad bhavet? tasmad anyadsad bhavann anyadrsa eva tato na  
 vyabhicarah |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[584] karyakaranabhavani- [585] prasiddhi- -- vakya- [586] iti cet -- t.  
 [587] tada 'tadr- -- t. [588] -tety apa- -- t. [589] tasmad -- t. [590]  
 -tum istau ta- -- t. [591] -so na yadr- -- t. [592]  
 karanasaktibhedena svayam -- t.

[ section: 4. bhinnakaranajanyanam dhumanam atadsatve 'pi  
sadsyat tadsatvabhimanah ]]

nanu sarvesam dhumaksananam  
 kanthaksananaksisrutikalikaranadikayam[593]arthakriyayam  
 upayogat katham tadsasvabhavata na syat? | na, tasya apy  
 arthakriyayah ksanabhedopadhiyamanarupayah  
 tadsatvabhavat tatrapitulyadosatvat | katham tarhi loke sarvatra  
 dhumavyavaharah iti cet;  
 sadsaparabhavanibandhanaikatvadyavasayavasat ksanair

vyavaharayogac[594]ca | sadrsye sati katham na tadsrata? iti cet  
 | tadsrad anyatvat sadrsasya | tatha hi -- gosadrso bhavati  
 gavayah na tu tadsrah, gor evaparasya tadsratvat |  
 paramarthenatadrese 'pi tadsrabhimano [s. 150b.] mandamatinam  
 bhavan katham nivaryeta? | tatha hi -- tattvadhyavasayo 'pi tavad --  
 atasminn arvagdrsam [t. 317b.] vinivarayitum na paryate, kim anga  
 punas tadsratvadhyavasayah? yathoktam - {p. 157.1.}  
 samanavarnasamsthane santane 'nyatra jayate | atasmims  
 tanmatihpumsamkim utaikatra samtatau || iti | tattvacintakas tu  
 tadsratadsakaranabhedat tadsratadsratam bhavanam  
 anumanyante na tadsratam | tad yady atadsrad api tadrso bhavet  
 tada tasya tajjanyah svabhava ity atadbhavinah sakrd api tato bhavo  
 na syat | amum evartham samarthayamana aha -- parasparapeksaya  
 ityadi | karanapeksaya hi janyasvabhavam karyam, karyapeksaya  
 ca janaksvabhavam karanam | yato hi karanad yad bhavad drstam  
 tasya tajjanyasvabhavah, itarasya ca tajjanaka iti pratiyate | anyatha  
 tasya tato bhavayogat, itarasya ca tajjananayogat | yadi namaivam  
 tatah prakrte kim siddham? ity ata aha tatra evasmin nyaye sati yadi  
 dhumo yadrsa adyo 'gnyadisamagrijanitas tadrso  
 dvitiyadiksanabhavi agnyadisamagrya [s. 151a.]  
 agnindhanadikaranakalapata tajjanaksvabhavataya  
 nirddharitad[595]anyato 'gnindhanadisamagrijanitad adyad  
 dhumaksanad bha-vet | tada tasya tadsrasya dhumasvabhavasya  
 tajjanyo 'gnyadisamagrijananyah svabhavo na bhavati kintu dhumajanya eveti  
 krtva sakrd api tato 'gnyadisamagrilo na bhavet | tadsrasya hi [t.  
 318a.] svabhavasyanyato bhava tajjanyasvabhavata,  
 nagnyadijanyasvabhavateti kutah sakrd api tato bhavo yujyate[596]|| atra  
 drstantah arthantaravad iti | yatha hy  
 arthantaram[597]atajjanyabhimatam anyato bhavat na tajjanyasvabhavam  
 nagnyadisamagrijananyasvabhavam iti sakrd api tato na bhavati tadvat  
 tadrso dhumo 'piti tato bhavann anyadrsa evasav iti gamyate |  
 syanmatam -- agnyadisamagrya 'sav atajjanyasvabhavo 'pi tadrso balaj  
 janyate kas tasya tapasvino 'paradhah? ity ata aha -- napi na kevalam  
 svayam atajjanyasvabhavataya tato na bhavet, kintv agnyadisamagry api tam  
 tadsram dhumam -- yadrsa dvitiyadiksanabhavi {p. 158.1} --  
 na janayet | kutah ? | atajjananasvabhavatvat | tadsrasya hy anyato  
 bhava sa eva tajjananasvabhavo nagnyadisamagriti  
 tajjananasvabhavavikala katham tam janayet ? | atrapy udaharanam --  
 samagryantaravad iti | yatha samagryantaram atajjananasvabhavabhimatam  
 [s. 151b.] na janayati tadvad agnyadisamagry api | tatha hi -- sa  
 atmiyam svabhavam anusrtyaiva pravarttate, tatah kuto 'sau  
 samagribalaj jayeta ? |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[593] -nam varnakalikiranadi- -- t. [594] -harayo- -- t. [595]  
 nivarita- -- t. [596] bhavo na yu- -- t. [597] ankuradyartha- -- t.

[ section: 5. t[h14]adrsatadrsajanyatve karyasyapi  
tadrsatadrsatvam ]]

syamatam -- agnyadisamagrijanyasvabhavo 'pi tadrso dhumo  
dhumajanyasvabhavo[598]'pi yatha sa eva dhuma indhanajanyasvabhavo  
'gnijanyasvabhavas cobhayato [t. 318b.] bhavati | tatha tadrso 'pi  
dhuma ubhayasamagrijanyasvabhavatayobhayato bhavisyatity ata aha -- na  
ca naiva dhumasya tadsasya tadatajjanyah agnyadisamagrijanyo  
dhumajanyas ca svabhavo yuktah yuktya sangatah | kutah ?  
ekasvabhavatvat | tadsasya dhumarupasya bhedabhavat | na hi tasya  
kalabhede 'pi tadrgrupata bhidyate |bhede hy  
anyadrsasyanyadrsad bhava vivadayogat | tasya yadi  
tadrsatadrsakaranajanyata syat tatas  
tadrsatadrsasvabhavataiva syat | tad eva darsayann aha --  
dhuma'dhuma ityadi | dhumasabdena yadrso 'gnyadisamagrijanyas  
tadrsah svabhavo 'bhipretah, adhumasabdenanyadrsakaranajanyo  
dhumajanito 'nyadrsah | tayos ca  
tadrsatadrsakaranajanyatayaiiva tadrsatadrsasvabhavata  
'vagantavya vaksyamananitya | tenagnidhumalaksanat  
dhumadhujananasvabhavat[599]tadrsatadrsajananasvabhavat [s.  
152a.] tadrsatadrsataya 'sya bhavato dhumadhuma[svabhava]s  
tadrsatadrsasvabhavah syat kutas tadrso eva? | kuta etat? ity  
aha -- karyasvabhavanam ityadi | karyanam hi ye svabhavah  
parasparasambhavinah te  
parasparavilaksanakaranasamagrisvabhavakrta na svabhavika  
ahetukatvaprasangat | [t. 319a.] tatas tadrsatadrsad bhavato  
dhumasya tadrsatadrsasvabhavataiva syat[600] {p. 159.1.}  
syamatam -- naiva tadrsatadrsasvabhavatayam  
tadrsatadrsakaranapeksa, karyanam utpattimatra eva  
karanapeksanad ity ata[601]aha -- akaranapeksane ca  
tadrsatadrsarupatayam  
tadrsatadrsakaranapeksane ca tadrsatadrsatayah  
ahetukatvaprasangat | na hi tadrsatadrsasvabhavayor abhutva  
bhavavyatirekenanya kacidutpattih  
yatra[602]tadrsatadrsasvabhavakarananirapeksanam api  
tadapeksa syat | tasmad utpattisabdena  
tadrsatadrsasvabhavataivocyata iti | [s. 152b.] tatra  
karanapeksopagame katham tadrsatadrsatayam  
karanapeksa na syat | tasmad samagrinam  
tadrsatadrsatvad eva karyanam  
tadrsatadrsasvabhavavibhaga iti kuto 'nyadrsat  
tadrsasambhava? iti | yat tuktam `yathaiko dhumo  
'gnindhanabhyam vilaksanabhyam janyate tathaikalaksanam api  
karyam vilaksanad api samagryantarad bhavisyati' iti | tad ayuktam  
| yato nasmabhir vilaksanam janakatvam varyate janayanty eva  
parasparavilaksana api svahetuparinamopanidhidharmanas  
tadavasthaniyatah tad ekam karyam, tasya tu tesam ca

parasparapeksaya [t. 319b.] janyajanakasvabhavataniyamat tadsasya  
tadsad eva janmocyste nanyadsat, tasyatajjananasvabhavatvat,  
tadabhve 'py anyato bhavatas tadutpattiniyamabhavat | aniyame ca [s.  
153a.] karyakaranabhavayogat | yadi tv agnir ivendhanopadanopakrtas  
tadupadanopakrtam cendhanam iva tadavasthaniyatam atadsam api  
dhumadikam tadsam[603]dhumam janayet  
pratyaksanupalambhabhyam ca tatha 'vagamyeta tada 'gnyadivat so 'pi  
tajjananasvabhavataniyamat tadsajanakah kena nanumanyeta |  
tadabhve[604]'pi tu tadsasya bhavet tayor  
janyajanakasvabhavataniyamabhavat kutah karyakaranatety ahetutaiva  
tadsasyanyadsad bhavatah syat | yata evam tasmad so  
'gnindhanadisamagriviseso mantavyo yah adyadhumajanano nanyah sa  
dhuma adyo yah agnyadisamagrivisesena janito nanya {p. 160.1} iti  
krtva karyakaranayor evam yathoktena nyayena janyajanakarupasya  
svabhavasya niyamad yadsam yasya[605]karanam ekada  
pratyaksanupalambhabhyam evavadharitam tadvijatiyat tato  
'nyadsat karanat utpattih tadsasya [s. 153b.] karyasya na  
bhavati anyadsasya eva na varyata iti | tad evam  
tadsatadsakaranakrtakatvam  
tadsatadsakaryasvabhavasya pratipadyopasamharann aha -- tat  
tasmad yadsam [t. 320a.] karyam yadsat karanat  
drstam pratyaksanupalambhabhyam niscitam ekada tat tan na  
vyabharati tadsam anyadsan na bhavati | yanaivam tena  
karanena siddhe karyakaranabhavet tadsasya karyasya tadsam  
eva karanam iti niscaye sati yathoditena nyayena karyasya karanena  
vyaptir anvayavyatirekarupa siddhabhavati | na vijatiyat utpattir iti  
drstakaranavijatiyat karanad anyadsan notpattir ity amum  
artham apratipadyamanah karyasya {na (? s. p. xxxv)} vijatiyat  
karanam notpattir ity ayam atrartho 'bhimata iti manvanah paras  
codayann aha -- nanu svato vijatiyat api karanat kiñcit karyam  
bhavad drstamtat [s. 154a.] katham na vijatiyat utpattir ity asya  
na drstavirodhah syat | katham yatha[606]ity aha -- tad  
yathagomayadeh adigrahanat srngacandrakantadeh salukadi  
adigrahanac charodakadi | tatha hi -- gomayac chalukasya bhavah  
srngac charasya candrakantadapam | na ca gomayadikam salukader  
na vijatiyam tat kim ucyste na vijatiyat utpattih iti | siddhantavadi  
parasya bhramtatam darsayann aha -- na vijatiyat utpattih iti |  
yato hi karanad yad bhavad drstam tat tato 'nyadsyan na  
bhavati ity ayam atrartho vivaksitah, na tu karyavijatiyat iti | na ca  
tasya[607]vyabharah | tad aha -- tathavidham eva hi gomayadirupam  
tadsam sala{u}kadinam[608]adinimittam salukadiprabandhasya  
ya adih prathama arambhaksanah tasya karanam iti krtva  
salukadiprabandhasyader na {p. 161a.} karanabhedo 'nyadsad  
utpattih [t. 320b.] sarvasya tada "der ggomayadinimittatvat | yada tu  
prabandhena purvaksananimittanam uttarottaraksananam  
santanenotpattilaksana vrttir bhavati sarasya tada sarad  
bhavah[609] | tad evam yasya prabandhadeh srngadibhyo bhavo na

tadrsasya saradeh yasya ca [s. 154b.] sarades taduttarottarasya bhavo na tadrsasya srngader iti[610]na drstakaranavijatiyat karanat tadrsasya sambhava iti karyahetor anvayavyatirekaniscayah | yada 'pi salukadayah purvapurvasvajatinibandhana[611]anadisantanapravrta isyante tada 'pi gomayadibhyah kesañcidbhava 'pi tadsatvabhavan na vyabhicara iti darsayann aha -- asti ca ityadi | yasya salukasantanasya gomayadi karanam yasya ca sarvada svajatinimittatvam tayor gomayetarajanmanoh salukayor asty eva svabhavabhedah parasparam anyadrsatvam rupasyabhede 'pi sati | tulyakaravte sati katham anyadrsatvam? iti cet,[h15]aha -- na hi ityadi | yasman nakaratulyataiva bhavanam tattve tadsatve nimittam yato gomayetarajanmanoh salukayor akarasamyat tadsatvam eva syan na jatibhedah | kuta etat ? ity aha -- abhinnakaranam api ityadi | yesam api hi samanakarata [s. 155a.] kesañcid bhavanam tesam api yata akarad anyato [t. 321a.] visesaj jatibhedo drsyate tato nakarasamyam eva jaty ekatve nibandhanam | tatha hi -- akarasamye 'pi kvacit puspada bhedo drsyate niletarakusumayor iva suryayoh, kvacit phalat vandhyetarayor iva karkkotakyoh, kvacid rasad van{dh}etarayor iva trapusayoh, kvacid gandhad vrksetaraprabhavayor iva campakayoh, kvacit prabhavat sparsopayogasramsinyor iva haritakyor iti | tasmad akarasamyandhanam yady api `tad evedam' iti pratyabhijñanam sajatiyatam gomayetarajanmanoh salukayor upakalpayati tathapi vilaksanasamagriyanyataya tayor jatibheda evavagantavyah, naikajatita | tata eva pratyabhijñanasya bhrantataya tatkalpitasya tadsatvasyalikatvat |

\_\_\_\_\_ notes \_\_\_\_\_

[598] dhumo 'dhuma- -- t. [599] -mad dhumaja- -- t. [600] -va na syat -- t. [601] -peksanam abhimatam ity ata -- t. [602] utpattau [603] -kam atadr- -- t. [604] dhumavyatiriktasamagriyabhava [605] niyamadarsanat yasya -- t. [606] drstantah -- t. [607] tatra -- t. [608] utpala- -- t. [609] sarodbhavah -- t. [610] srngader anyadrsasya bhava iti -- t. [611] sajatyandhanam -- t.

{p. 162.1}[ section: 6. vilaksanasamagriya avilaksanakaryajanakatve dosah ]

yadi punar gomayetaradijanmanah salukader agnidhumadijanmano va dhumadeh pratyabhijñavasada vilaksanasamagrinandhanatve 'pi samanasvabhavataiva syat ko dosah syat? ity ata aha -- anyatha hi ityadi | yadi [s. 155b.] hi ya svajati[laksanapratyayantarasa hita samagri ya ca] svajatinirapeksa gomayadirupa salukadeh, dhumasya va ya 'gnindhanadilaksana [t. 321b.] ya ca sakramurddhadisvabhava dhumadyatmika avi(-ka tasyah vi)laksanaya api samagriya avilaksanam tadrsam eva karyam dhumasalukadikam utpadyeta tada na `karanasya' samagrirupasya bhedabhedabhyam vilaksanyavilaksanyabhyam karyasya

bhedabhedau vilaksanyavilaksanye tajjatiyavijatiyatmake  
 syatam iti krtva visvasya sakalasya padartharaseh aheturkau  
 bhedabhedau sajatiyavijatiyatve syatam | tasmad yatra vilaksana  
 samagri tatra kutascit samyat sarupatve 'pi vijatiyataiva karyasyeti |  
 nanu dhumendhanadisamagribhede 'pi dhumasya na jatibhedamamanti  
 vidvamsah, atadrupaparavrtter ubhayatra samantatvat, naisa  
 dosah, ksanabhedasrayasuksmavantarajatibhede 'pi  
 sthulasantanasrayavijatiyavyavrtteh samanatvat |  
 sabaleyadyavantarajatibhede py agovyavrttinibandhanagojativad gavam  
 [s. 156a.] sarvadhmanam ekasantanavyavasthavyu(py  
 u)padanakaranaksanabhede[612]'py ekakarapratyayanibandhanataya  
 samanatvat | adyasyendhanaprabhavyasya katham? iti cet | na |  
 indhanajatyuanavidhanat[613]sarvadhmanam | tatha hi --  
 agurukarpuracandanadijatibhedam anukurvanty eva [t. 322a.] taddhumah,  
 kas asvasadiharadravyanirmitavarttibhedam ca taddhumah,  
 tadrasaviryavipakanavidhanat[614] | na  
 cakaranyataya[615]vijatiyatvam, yato nakara 'bhedabhedanibandhane  
 sajatiyavijatiyatve | na hi {p. 163.1} salyankuradayah  
 tadvijadyakaram anukurvate | na ca tajjatiyatamasalyadi-  
 vyavrttinibandhanam nanubhavanti | tasmad indhanam eva  
 tasyopadanakaranam agnyadisahakaripratyayahitavisesam  
 tathavidham dhumakaryamangaradi bhinnakrti janyatity alam  
 atiprasangena | nanu ca yadi nama samagribhede 'pi karyasya bhedo na  
 jatah tada karanabhede saty api tasyabhavat tasyaheturkata 'stu,  
 abhedasya tu kim ayatam? yenobhayor aheturkatvam ucyata ity ata aha --  
 tathahi ityadi | yada hi samagribhede [s. 156b.] saty api karyasya bhedo  
 na jata iti tasyaheturkatvam -- na hi hetau saty abhavatah kathañcid api  
 hetumattopapadyate -- tada yo 'py asav abhedah karyasya[616]so 'pi  
 samagryoh[617]bhinnatvad asaty abhede[618]jata iti kutas tasyapi  
 hetumatta? | yatha hi hetau saty abhavato na hetumatta tatha hetav asaty  
 api bhavato hetumatta kutah syat? | hetubhedasyaiva 'bhedanibandhanatvat  
 na iti cet; na tarhy ayam bhedah kvacit padam abadhniyat,  
 salikodravadar api [t. 322b.] hetubhedasyabhedaheturvan nimittam  
 antarena kalpanayam visesabhavat | pratibhasabhedasya ca  
 kutascid bhrantinimittat paramarthato bhede 'py upalaksanat | syad  
 etat -- yo hy atadsad api tadsodbhavam icchati tasya bhedabhedayor  
 aheturkatvam istam eva bhava eva kevalam hetumanta ity ata aha --  
 tadvyatiriktasca ityadi | na hi bhedabhedavyatiriktah kascid  
 bhavanam svabhavo 'sti yas tayor aheturkatve 'pi hetuman syat | tasya  
 tabhyam anyatve `asyemau bhedabhedau' iti[619][s. 157a.]  
 sambandhabhavaprasangat, tadanyasambandhakalpanayam anavasthadosat,  
 ananyatve 'pi bhedabhedayor bhavasvabhavyasya ca svatmanyevavasthanat  
 anupakarac ca kutah sambandhita? | upakarakalpanayam ca yadi  
 bhavasvabhavah svaheturbhya[620]eva na kutascid bhinno 'bhinno va  
 samutpanna itisyate, tada tadbhave[621]'pi svabhavanyathatvabhavat  
 kuto bhinnabhinnata bhavasvabhavyasya syat? | atha {p. 164.1}  
 vyatiriktabhedabhedavasat bhedabhedau svabhavah pratipadyeta, tav api

yadi bhinnau tada bhavasvabhavas tadavastha eveti na tasya kutascit  
svarupato bhedo 'bhedo va syat | punas tadvasad bhedabhedakalpanayam  
bhavasvabhavasya tadavastham tadavasthyam anavastha [t. 323a.] ca  
bhedabhedayoh | athabhinnau tada bhavasvabhava eva bhedabhedabhyam  
kriyata iti syat, tasya rupantarena karanasambha(bha)vat; tasya ca  
hetvantarat pascad bhavatas tato 'nyatvapatteh | na ca bhavasvabhava  
kriyate, tasya svahetor eva nirvrteh | svahetubhya eva bhavasvabhavasya  
kutascid bhinnabhinnatmana utpattikalpanayam va bhedabhedayor  
vyatirekavatoh vayarthyam; [s. 157b.] bhedabhedabuddher api tata eva  
siddheh | tasmadvaisesikadikalpitayor bhedabhedayor  
visesasamanyatmanor[622]ayogat bhavasvabhava eva  
bhedabhedasabdavacyah tayor[623]ahetukatve  
bhavasvabhavasyaivahetukatvam apatitam | tato bhavanam ahetukatvan  
nityam sattvam asattvam va syat | ahetukatve hi bhavanam yadi  
kadacit sattvam sarvadaiva syat | atha kadacid asattvam tad api sarvada  
syat | kadacitkatvam tu sattvasyayuktam | kim karanam? |  
apeksyasyahetukatve sati kasyacid[624]abhavat | yasmad apeksayahi  
tasyapeksaniyasya hetor bhava bhavanto 'bhava ca na bhavantah  
kadacitkah kadacid bhava yujyante, nanyatheti | tasman na  
vilaksanat karanat avilaksanasya karyasyotpattir  
abhyupagantavya, yathoktena nyayenahetukatvadiprasangat | punar api  
vilaksanayah samagryah [t. 323b.] avilaksanasya  
karyasyotpattau dosantaram aha -- vyavasthavamsca pratiniyatah  
sadhyesu ghatapatadisu sadhananam mrttantvadinam loke yo  
niyogo ghatarthe mrtpindam eva tatra niyunkte na tantun,  
patarthe ca tantun eva na mrtpindam ityadikah sa na [s. 158a.]  
syat | kasmad? ity aha -- karananam -- samagrinam yah  
saktayah -- atmatisayalaksanas tasam pratiniyame kacid eva  
samagri {p. 165.1} kvacid eva karye upayujyate nanya 'nyatrety evamrupe  
hi yasmad kiñcid eva mrdadikam kasyacid eva ghatadeh  
sadhanayopadiyate naparam tadvilaksanam tantvadikam kasmad evam?  
iti cet? tasyaiva mrdadeh tatra ghatadau sakter yogyatvat anyasya  
tantvades tatra sakteh | kasmad tasyaiva tatra saktir nanyasya ity ata  
aha tayoh mrdades tantvades ca tajjananasvabhavatvena  
ghatadijananasvabhavatvena itarasvabhavatvena ca  
ghatadyajananasvabhavena ca bhedat anyatvabhavat | na hi  
mrttantvadirupatato 'nyad eva tajjananetasvabhavatvam nama | yada  
tu samagrinam parasparavilaksanam api saktipratiniyam  
nesyate vilaksanad api avilaksanakaryopagamat [t. 324a.] tada  
tajjananasvabhavavilaksanad api dhumadijananasvabhavam yat  
karanam agnindhanadisamagrilaksanam tadvilaksanad api  
sakramurddhadeh ksanasrayena va dhumades  
tasyagnindhanadisamagrijanyasya dhumasya tatlaksanasya cotpattav  
isyamanayam na tajjananasaktehpratiniyam  
vivaksitadhumadikaryajananasaktipratiniyamah | iti tasmad yat kiñcit  
karyam yatahkutascit karanat syat utpadyeta, na yathadrstam  
eva yathadrstat[625] sarvam [s. 158b.] sarvato jayeteti yavat |

tasmac chaktipratiniyamah karananam abhyupagantavyah | tato  
 vilaksanasamagrijanmanah karyasya kutascit samyat  
 sarupasyopalaksane 'py anyadrsataiveti sarvas tadsas  
 tathavidhajanmeti siddham | syanmatam -- vilaksanaya api samagryas  
 tallaksanakaryajananasaktih samaneti tallaksanam karyam  
 bhavisyati kasyascid eva ca tathabhavan na yathoditadosavasara ity  
 ata aha tajjananasaktisamyet tu ityadi | uktam eva tavad atra purvapakse  
 `na ca dhumasya tadatajjanyasvabhavah' ityadikam dusanam |  
 abhyupagamyapidam aha -- yadrsihy agnisahakarinah  
 tadadhiyamanavikarasyendhanasya svabhedena dhumabhedahetoh[626][t.  
 324b.] saktih atmatisayas tadsyeva sakramurddhno[627]{p. 166.1}  
 dhumasya va yadi tatsamagrijanyadhummavilaksanakaryajananasaktir  
 atmatisayalaksana tada tacchaktisamyet tadevagnindhanadikam  
 evarthan namantarenoktam syat, tadvilaksanasya  
 tadvilaksanatmatisayasambhavat | sa eva hy agnir ya  
 indhanavikaramadadhano dhumam janayati, tac cendhanam yadagnina  
 "dhiyamanavikaram dhumam svajatim anukarayati | yadi [s. 159a.] ca  
 sakramurddhader api evam bhavata 'bhyupagamyate tada kevalam namni  
 vivadah syat, arthabhedam abhyupagamyat tathabhidhanat yata evam iti  
 tasmad karyam dhumadikam drstam ekada  
 pratyaksanupalambhabhyam niscitam atadrupavyavrttenatmana  
 karanam indhanadikam santanapeksaya ksanapeksaya va na  
 vyabharati tadvilaksanam anyato na bhavati karyahetav  
 anvayavyatirekaniscayah sidhyati |[628] {p. 167.1} [ 4.  
 anupalabdhihetunirupanam ] [ section: 1. vipratipattipradarsanapurvakam  
 anupalabdhes svarupanam ]

\_\_\_\_\_ notes \_\_\_\_\_

[612] ekajativya- -- t. [613] ekasantanara(-navya)vastheti sambandhah  
 [614] tadasakaryavi- -- t. [615] ca karanajanyataya -- t. [616] -dah  
 sarvasya -- t. [617] 'pi karanasya -- t. [618] -d abhede -- t. [619] ity  
 akara -- t. [620] svatmana -- t. [621] bhedabheda- [622] bhedabheda-  
 [623] bhedabhedayoh [624] kadacid -- t. [625]  
 yathadrstayathadrstayoh -- t. [626] svabhavabhedahe- -- t.  
 [627] sakramurddhader va -- t. [628] t. adds brahmanacatena viracite  
 hetubinduprakarane karyahetvadhikaro dvitiyah |

tad evam karyahetau yato yadbhavadrstamsakrt  
 pratyaksanupalambhabhyamtadsasya sarvasya tathavidhad eva janma  
 na tadvijatiyad ity ekasya [t. 325a.] api karyavyakteh kutascid  
 bhavadarsane vyaptya'nvayavyatirekasiddhir iti pratipaditam | anupalabdhou  
 tu yathoktayam nimittantarabhavopadarsananibandhanayor  
 nanvayavyatirekayor vipratipattih | svarupa eva tu pare vipratipadyante |  
 tathahi kecid upalabdhyabhavamatram anupalabdhim abhavya [s. 159b.]  
 prasajyapratishedhatmanah pramanantaravna gamikam  
 icchantiisvarasenaprabhrtayah, apare tu  
 pratishedhyavisayajñanarupenaparinamam[:



mahattvadisambhavah? | na ca svarupenamahatah tatsambandhe 'py asya  
 mahattasambhavah | apararupena[633]va grahane  
 kathamtadgrahijñanam[634]abhrantam? | tato na mahattvam  
 dravyasyopalambhakamrupam va | tasyapi svarupena grahane  
 dravyatmano 'tyantaparoksatvat | dravyarupasya ca [s. 161a.]  
 tadvivekenanupalaksanan na tathagrahakatvam | na ca mahattvam  
 rupam va dravyodayakale 'bhyupagamyate, yato dravyam gunasya  
 samavayikaranam isyate | tac ca pratilabdhatmakam eva tathatam  
 anubhavatiti prathame ksane dravyam nirgunam eva | na casya[asya :  
 svasya hbta 382.13] dvitiye ksane praktanarupatyago 'sti  
 rupantaram va "virbhavati yatah{p. 169.1}  
 pragapratipannadharabhavam mahattvadigunapratibandhad adharatam  
 yayat | na cajanaka adharah | janakatve ca [t. 326b.] ksanikata,  
 arthakriyavirodhad aksanikasya | tatah kutah samavayikaranasya  
 sambhavah?, yatahsvotkalitamkaryam janayat tatha vyapadisyate | na  
 caitat ksanikatve sambhavati aksanikatve va prag 'nadharasya  
 pascadadharabhavah| samavayikaranasambhavad evanekadravyavattvam  
 apy asambhavi yasmad anekam dravyam arambhakam samavayikaranatmana  
 yasya vidyate tad evamvyapadisyate | dravyabhavac ca  
 nanekadravyavattvam | sattve 'pi mahattvader neyam  
 upalabdhilaksanapratir asmakam abhimata | ya tv abhima(ma)ta[635]na  
 tayopalabdhilaksanapratasyanupalabdir asadvyavaharasiddhav  
 anaikantikiti sastrakaro darsayam babhuva [s. 161b.]  
 upalabdhilaksanapratasya ya anupalabdhiih karanasya vyapakasya va  
 pratishedhyad anyasya sa abhavahetur karyasya vyapyasya ca  
 abhavavyavaharahetusca | yatu  
 pratishedhyasyaivopalabdhilaksanapratasyanupalabdhiih sa  
 'bhavavyavaharahetur eveti vasabdena darsayati | ya tv  
 anupalabdhilaksanapratasyanupalabdhiih  
 pratyaksanumananivrttilaksana sa samsayahetur  
 pramananivrttav apy arthabhavasiddheh, nimittabhavat tu  
 sadvyavaharapratishedhahetur ity avagantavyam |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[629] tadajña- -- t. [630] aloka-manaskara-caksusam [631]  
 nyayasutrabhasyakrc canvayah [632] atra nyayasutram --  
 nanumiyamanasya pratyaksato 'nupalabdir abhavahetur|| [nsu 3.1.36]  
 ity evarupam bhasyakaravacanatvenoddhrtam -- sampadakah | labhyate  
 [633] mahattvena [634] pracya- [635] -bhimata bhavatam apy abhimata -- t.

[ section: 2. svestam anupalabdhim spastayitum  
 isvarasenakumariladinam nirasah ]

tatra ye tavad upalabdhyabhavamatram anupalabdhim icchanti,  
 vijñanamva'nyavastuni [slv abhavaparccheda 11d.] iti vacanat  
 tadanyavastuvijñanam eva va, tannirasartham [t. 327a.]  
 jñatr-jñeyadharmalaksanam anupalabdhim darsayitum upalabdhim eva  
 tavad dvividham darsayann aha -- atra anupalabdhivakye yopalabdhiih

sruyate kriyarupa sa yada karttrsthataya 'peksyate tada tasya  
upalabhamanasya kartuh dharmatve apeksyamane tajjñanam  
upalabhamanasya yajjñanam tad upalabdhir ucyate | upalabhamanas ca  
buddhindriyadehakalapa eva ca  
purvakšanasangrhitā[636]upalabdhijanaka ucyate | tatha hi --  
upalabdher janaka asrayo va kartta parair ucyate | na {p. 170.1}  
cendriyader anyasya janakatvam [s. 162a.] sambhavati yato  
'nvayavyatirekanibandhanah karyakaranabhavavyavaharah, tau  
canvayavyatirekau nendriyader anyasya sambhavatah satsv indriyadisu  
niyamenopalabdher bhavat | yadi hindriyadisu satsv api kadacid  
upalabdhir nopajayate tada satsv apy anyesu sakalesu hetusu  
karyanutpattih karanantaravaikalyam sucayatiti  
tadvyatiriktakaranantaram parikalpyeta | na caitad asti, tat katham  
atmanas tadutpattau nimittabhavo[637]'bhyupagamyeta? atiprasangat | yad  
aha - yasmin sati bhavaty eva yat tato 'nyasya kalpane | taddhetutvena  
sarvatra hetunam anavasthitih[638]|| [pv i 26] iti | asrayatvam api  
janakasyaiveti tad apy atmano na sambhavati | sthapatkatvad asraya iti cet;  
na, ksanikatve sthiter abhavad upalabdher aksanikatve 'pi svayam  
evavinasad avasthanat | tatha hi -- upalabdher avinasa eva sthithir  
ucyate na patabhavah [t. 327b.] tasya gurutvabhavat samyogabhavena  
gurutvat patanam [vsu v.1.7.] iti caparesamkrtantah |  
samavayad[639]asraya iti cet; nanu so 'pi adharyadharabhutanam  
evesyate | na capatanadharmikaya upalabdher adharena kimcit, [s.  
162b.] samavayac casrayatve 'nyasyapi tadbhavaprasangah, tasya  
sarvatmasu samanatvat, ekatvenasyopagamat | kramayaugapadyabhyam  
arthakriyavirodhac ca nasyatmanah sattvam, tato 'sya kuto janakatvam?  
asrayatvam va? ity alam ksunnaksodikaraneneti | evam  
upalabdhim adarsyanupalabdhim adarsayann aha -- tasmad  
upalabdhiññanad anya vastvantaravisaya upalabdhih jñanatmika  
anupalabdhih | katham punar upalabdhir evanupalabdhir ucyate? ity aha --  
vivaksitetyadi | yatha bhaksyabhaksyaprakarane vivaksitat  
bhaksyad anyatvad `abhaksyo gramyakukkutah' -- bhaksyo 'pi san  
tadanyasya -- ucyate | yatha ca sparsaniyasparaniyadhikare  
vivaksitat sparsaniyad anyatvad `asparsaniyas candaladih' --  
tadanyasya sparsaniyo 'pi san -- ucyate | {p. 171.1} tadvad upalabdhir  
evanupalabdhir mmantavya | nañah pratishedhavisayatvat katham  
bhavavisayata? iti cet, aha -- paryudasavrttyeti | paryudasena  
pratishedhyasyarthasya varjanena ya visiste 'rthe vrttis taya,  
nañah agrhitapratishedhasya[640]bhavavisayata | yatra vidheh [s.  
163a.] pradhanyam pratishedho 'rthagrhitah vidhibhak svapadena  
nocyate ekavakyata ca tatra paryudasavrttita | vidhes ca pradhanyam  
'vivaksitopalabdher anyopalabdhir bhavati' ity evam vakyenanyopalabdher  
vidhanat [t. 328a.] anyopalabdhisamarthyad eva vivaksitopalabdheh  
pratishedhah pratiyate | vivaksitopalabdher anivarttane tadapeksaya  
'nyasya vidhanayogat svapadena nañā vidhibhan nocyate | kim tarhi? |  
anyasabdena paryudasarayena 'nyasabdasyaiva vakye prayogat anya  
upalabdhir anupalabdhir iti | nañas ca subantena samarthyam na tinantena

ity ekavakyatvam `na upalabdhir anupalabdhih' iti |  
 prasajyapratishedhah punar etadviparito mantavyah | tatra hi  
 pratishedhasya pradhanyam vidhir arthad gamyate vakyabhedah svapadena  
 naña pratishedhabhak sambadhyate | tad evam jñatrdharmalakshanam  
 anupalabdhim vyakhyaya jñeyadharmalakshanam pratipadayann aha --  
 upalabhyamanadharmatva ityadi | yada  
 karmasthakriyapeksayopalabhyamanasya vastuno dharma upalabdhir vivaksyate  
 tada visayasvabhava upalabdhir mantavya | kidrso [s. 163b.]  
 visayasvabhava? ity aha -- svavisayetyadi | pratishedhyasya  
 ghatader yadatmavisayam vijñanam tajjanane ya yogyata  
 tallaksano visayasvabhava upalabdhisabdenocyate | yadi  
 visayasvabhava upalabdhih katham yogyatalakshanah? | tatha hi  
 yogyata dharmah, dharmadharminos ca bheda eva ity ata aha --  
 yogyatayah ityadi | yogyata hi paramarthato [t. 328b.] bhavarupaiva na  
 vastusvarupad bhidyate, anyatha bhavo yogya eva na syat | yogyata 'syeti  
 ca sambandho bhavato na syat | sambandhakalpanayam anavasthety uktaprayam  
 | tad evam upalabdher visyadharmatam pratipadyanupalabdher api  
 pratipadayann aha tasmad anyah ityadi | tasmad pratishedhyad  
 ghatadeh {p. 172.1} svavisayajñananayanogyad[641]yo 'nya  
 upalambhajananyogya eva na tadviparitah svabhavo  
 ghataviviktapradesarupah sa eva catranupalabdhisabdenocyate |  
 praktanam eva nyayam atradisann[642]aha purvavad iti |  
 vivaksitopalabdher anyatvad abhaksyasparsaniyavat paryudasavrttyeti  
 | katham punar ayam nañ anyarthavrttih samanyasabdah san  
 ghataviviktapradesasya [s. 164a.] tajjñanasyaiva va  
 ghataviviktasyanupalabdhivam[643]paryudasavrttya prakalpayati, na  
 punar avisesena sarvesam evanyasabdavacyanam? ity ata aha --  
 yatra yasmin ityadi | yatra dese kala 'vasthayam va  
 'vyavadhanadilaksanayam, yasmin pradesarupadau upalabhyamane  
 niyamena avasyamtaya yasyanyasya padarthasya ghatrarupader upalabdhir  
 bhavati sa ghatarupadih padarthah tatsamsrstah tena  
 pradesarupadina samsrstah | katham ekasminn upalabhyamane  
 parasyapi niyamopalabdhih? iti cet, yogyataya avisesat | [t. 329a.]  
 pradesaghatayor hi svavisayavijñananjanane yogyata tulya | yada hi  
 pradesarupam vyavadhanaviprakarsadirahitam vijñane svakaram  
 samarppayati tada ghatarupam api tatra[644]tathavidham svakaram  
 samarppayaty eva | yadi nama yogyata tasya tena tulya  
 svasvabhavavyavasthites tu katham tatsamsrstata? ity ata aha --  
 ekajñanasamsarggad iti | ekatra hi jñane dvav api tau  
 svakaradvarena samsrstau na saksat, tadvijñanam  
 padarthadvayakaram ajayamanam tayor atmani samsarggam darsayati |  
 kim iti punas tat jñanam padarthadvayakaram avasyam [s. 164b.]  
 bhavati yatas tayor jñanadvarakah samsarggah? ity ata aha --  
 tayohsatoh ityadi | yav etau tulyayogyatarupau tau yadi santau bhavatas  
 tada naivaikakaraniyata pratipattir bhavati | kasmad? asambhavad | na hy  
 esa sambhavo 'sti -- yat tulyayogyatarupayor eka eva pratibhaseta napara  
 iti | tatha hi -- avisistatvad yogyatayah kas tatra svakaram na

samarppayet? | anubhavasiddhim ca yugapad anekapratibhasanam | na  
canubhavadviruddham acaksana vidusam avadheyavacaso bhavanti |  
laghuvrttitvad yaugapadyabhimana iti cet; na, {p. 173.1}  
badhakapratyayavirahena bhrantikalanapananupapatteh [t. 329b.] sarvatra  
tathabhavaprasangat | karanadharmā evayam yad ekasminn eva karmani  
kriyam nispadayati nanekatra, karanam cendriyam tato  
nanekapratipattihetur iti cet, katham pradipadir anekatra bahunam  
pratipattijanakah? | kartrbhedad adosa iti cet; karttrekatvat tarhi  
kriyaikatra karmaniti katham `karanadharmah' ityadi vaco na plavate?  
| na ca pratiksanavisararusu bhavesu paramarthatah  
kartrkaranadibhavo [s. 165a.] yuktah kriya va kacit | na ca  
sarrvakaranavayavyatirekanuvidhayini karye kasyacid atisayo 'sti  
yenayam kartta ka(ka)ranam cedam ityadi parikalpyeta | tasmad  
avisistayogyatayoh kuta ekarupaniyatayah pratipatteh sambhavah?  
iti siddha ekajñanasamsarggah | tulyayogyatarupatvasya caitad[645]eva  
lingam | na hy asati tulyayogyatarupatve yugapad  
ekendriyajñānānapratibhasita ruparasavat sambhavatiti | tatra  
yesamsaugatanam idam darsanam `ekayatanasangrहितē' nekatrāpy  
ekam evendriyajñānam ajayate' iti tesam mukhya  
evaikajñanasamsarggah | ye tu `tatrapī pratyartham bhinnany  
evaikendriyanimittany ekakalāni tadvisayanam yugapat  
sannihitanam svajñānesu samarthyavisesat, ata[646]evaikataya  
loke 'dhyavasiyamanani jñānany upajayante` iti varnayanti [t. 330a.]  
tesam ekendriyajñānānapratibhasitanā caikakalesv  
ekatvavyapadeso loke[647]tathadhyavasayad aupacarikah | yadi  
namaikajñanasamsarggat tatsamsrstasyapi [s. 165b.] samanyena  
sarvam anyam ayam nañ kin na pratipadayati? iti ata aha -- tasmāt ityadi  
| yasmād avisistatvad yogyataya yathoktena prakarenaikatra jñāne  
dvayor api samsarggah tasmād avisistam yogyatayā upapadyate  
tata evaikajñanasamsarggināu tau tasmāt tayor evamrupayoh  
parasparapeksam eva na sarvanyapadarthapeksam anyatvam iha  
anupalabdhyadhikare abhipretam | loke tu yady  
avisesapadarthantarapeksam anyatvam nañ kvacid ucyate  
vyaptinyayasamasrayat, tathapi tad iha na grhyate, {p. 174.1}  
pratyasatterasrayanat ekajñanasamsarggalaksana pratyasattir  
asriyate na 'nya pramanacintadhikarat anyatha 'nupalabdhir  
anaikantikyeva syat | tasmāt tattvacintakais tathavidham anyatvam  
asrayaniyam yad anupalabdher avyabhicaranibandhanam | tac ca yathoktam  
evety abhiprayah | tad evam ekajñanasamsarggapeksaya 'nyatvam  
pratipadyanupalabdhim darsayann aha -- sa kevalah ityadi | sa eva  
yada kevalah pradeso yathoktaghatapeksaya tasmād anya ucyate [s.  
166a.] tada ghataviviktapradesajñānam [t. 330b.] va 'nupalabdhih, na  
tu yathesvaraseno manyate upalabdhyabhavamatram anupalabdhir iti,  
vaksyamanadosat; ghataviviktapradesasvabhavo va; na tu  
tadviviktajñānam eva yathahakumarilahvijñānamvanyavastuni [slv  
abhavaparicheda 11d.] iti | yatha hy anyavastuvisayam jñānam  
anubhuyamanam pratiyogismaranapeksam

tadabhavavyavaharanibandhanam tatha tadviviktah pradeso 'pi | tatha hi  
 -- kasyacit pratipattuh `yatah kevalapradesakaram eva jñanam maya  
 samvedyate na tu ghatakaram api tasmad atra ghato nasti` iti evam  
 nastitajñanam utpadyate; kasyacit tu `yatah kevalah pradeso 'yam  
 drsyate na tu ghatasahitah tasman nasty atra ghatah` ity evam |  
 tasmad ubhayor nastitajñananjanmani tulyam samarthyam iti dvayor api  
 anupalabdhi vyavastha yukteti | tatra yada tajjñanam tada  
 jñātrdharmalaksana 'nupalabdhih kartrsthakriya 'peksaya yada  
 tatsvabhavas tada jñeyadharmalaksana karmasthakriyapeksayeti | evam  
 anupalabdhim [s. 166b.] paryudasavrttya vyavasthapyā sadhyam asya  
 darsayann aha -- saabhavam ityadi |  
 sarvanyopalabdhi laksanapraptavivikte 'pi [t. 331a.] pradesadau  
 drsyamane yatra ghatadau pratiyoginy arthitvadibhih smrtir asya  
 bhavati tasyabhavam sadhayati, abhavavyavaharam va |  
 karanavyapakanupalabdhī abhavam abhavavyavaharam ca sadhayatah |  
 svabhavanupalabdhis tu abhavavyavaharam eva | abhavavyavaharas ca  
 jñānabhidhanapravrttilaksanah | tatra `nasty atra ghatah` ity  
 evam akaram jñanam, evamvidhavastvabhidhayakam cabhidhanam  
 nihsankasya ca tatra pradese gamanagamanalaksana pravrttir iti |  
 {p. 175.1} atresvarasenakumarilayor vacanavakasam asankya  
 siddhantavyavastham eva kurvata tanmate niraste 'pyahatya  
 tanmatanirasartham aha -- katham anyabhava ityadi |isvaraseno hi manyate  
 -- karya-svabhavahetubhyam bhavarupabhyam anupalabdheh  
 prthakkaranad avasyam abhavarupatvam asyah, anyatha  
 prthakkaranam anarthakam eva syat | tvaya [s. 167a.] canyasya  
 pratishedhyaviviktasya pradesades tajjñanasya va bhavarupanupalabdhir  
 akhyayate tannunam anyabhavas tadabhavo yenaivam abhidhiyate | na caitad  
 yujyate, bhavabhavayor virodhad ekatmatanupapatter iti | kumarilo 'py  
 evam manyate -- yeyam jñātr-jñeyadharmalaksana dvidha  
 'nupalabdhir abhavarupa tvayocyate tasya bhavatu nastitajñanam prati  
 sadhanabhavah | kintu sa evanyasya pratishedhyaviviktasya vastunah [t.  
 331b.] pratishedhyajñānad anyasya va tajjñanasya yo bhavo  
 bhavamsah sa katham abhavah? pratishedhyasya tajjñanasya va  
 katham abhavamsah? | naiva yujyate, dharmarupataya  
 bhavabhavamsayor bheda | saty api dharmirupenabhede tayos  
 codbhavabhibhavabhyam grahanagrahanavyavastheti | yad aha --  
 dharmayor bheda isto hi dharmyabhede 'pi nahsthite |  
 udbhavabhibhavatmatvad grahanamcavatisthate[648]|| [slv abhava  
 20.] iti | uktottaratam asya darsayann aha -- uktam uttaram atra codye  
 yatha paryudasavrttyaapeksatah | `pratishedhyam tajjñanam va  
 apeksya tadvivikto 'rthas tajjñanam [s. 167b.] va 'bhavo 'nupalabdhis  
 cocyate` itisvarasenasya prativacanam | na hi prasajyapratishedha evaiko  
 nañarthah kin tu paryudaso 'pi | tato 'nyabhavasyabhavarupata na  
 virudhyate, prasajyapratishedharupata 'py anyabhavasya yatha tathottaratra  
 vaksyate | svabhavahetos tv anupalabdheh prthakkaranam  
 pratipattrabhiprayavasat | pratipatta hi svabhavahetau  
 vastupratipattyadhyavasayi | anupalabdhou tv abhavapratipatty adhyavasayi

| paramarthatas tu pratisedhyabhavavyavaharayogyata {p. 176.1}  
 vastubhutaiva pradesasya sadhyata iti na svabhavahetoh  
 svabhavanupalabdhir bhidyata[649]iti | yat tu  
 `anapeksitarthantarasamsarggam pratisedhamatram anupalabdhih`  
 itisvaraseno manyate tannirakurvann aha -- na pratisedhamatram ityadi |  
 kasmāt? ity aha -- tasya sadhanasiddheh ityadi | [t. 332a.] na hy  
 abhavasya sarvasamarthyavirahalaksanasya sadhanatvam siddhihetutvam  
 sidhyati, sarvasamarthyaviraharupasya tadayogat[650] | hetutve va katham  
 na samarthyayogita? bhavarupata va?, samarthyalaksanatvad  
 vastunah | abhavasya [s. 168a.] canapeksitasahakarino  
 anadheyatisayataya nastiti jñānanane nityam tajjananaprasangah  
 | tatas ca sadhakatvayogad abhavavyavahara eva na sidhyet | athava tasya  
 prasajyaprisedhatmana upalabdhyabhavasya sadhanam eva kiñcin na  
 sidhyati | sa hy abhavatvad aparenopalabdhyabhavena sadhyah syat,  
 so 'py aparenety anavasthanam | na cendriyavad ajñatasya  
 pratisedhajñānahetuta, sada sannihitatvenanapeksitasahakarino  
 nityam tadudayaprasangat | idam carthadvayam `katham abhavah  
 kasyacit, pratipattih pratipattihetur va? | tasyapi katham pratipattih`  
 ity atrantare svayam eva vipañcayisyati[651] | kumarilasyapy uttaram aha  
 -- tasya anyasya pratiyogina vastvantarenasamsrstarupasya | na hy  
 asau vastvantaraih samsrstasvabhava ekarupah | tathatve hy  
 abhavamso 'pi na kvacit sidhyet | tasyaivamvidhasya bhavasiddhir eva  
 bhavamsasiddhir eva aparasya pratiyogino vastvantarasyabhavasiddhir  
 abhavamsasya tvadabhimatasya siddhir astu  
 bhavamsasyaivabhavamsarupapatter iti manyate | tatha hi --  
 abhavamso 'pi pararupasamsrstatayaivabhava iti vyapadisyate,  
 anyatha [s. 168b.] tadayogat | sa ca bhavamsasyapi samaneti sa  
 evabhavo 'stu tannimitasya samanatvat kim anyenabhavamsopagatena? |  
 ata [t. 332b.] evasamsrstarupasyeti visesanam | yata {p. 177.1}  
 evam iti tasmad anyabhavo 'pi anyasya vastuno bhavo 'pi tvadabhimato  
 bhavamso 'pi na kevalam abhavamsas tvanmatya 'bhava iti  
 vyapadisyate 'smabhih | tato bhavamsasyabhavarupata sangataiveti  
 na kiñcid virudhyata iti | yad uktam `jñātr-jñeyadharmalaksanaya  
 svabhavanupalabdhyā abhavavyavahara eva sadhyate nabhavah`[652]iti  
 tat paro vighatayitum, yac cōktam `na pratisedhamatram anupalabdhih,  
 tasya sadhanasiddheh`[653]iti dvitiye  
 vyakhyane[654]pratisedhamatrasyanupalabdhir[ri]ty etasya  
 sadhanam[655]darsayitum aha -- anyabhalaksana ityadi | evam  
 manyate -- loko hi kevalapradesadarsanat ghatabhavam eva prathamam  
 pratipadyate kevalapradesajñānasamvedanadvarena  
 ghatajñānabhavapratipattya va tato ghatabhavasya vyavaharam | tena  
 lokapratityanusarena pratisedhyad anyasya pradesasya  
 pratisedhyajñānad va tajjñānasya yo bhavas tallaksano 'bhavah  
 svayam pramanenendriyapratyaksena svasamvedanapratyaksena ca  
 siddho 'lam [s. 169a.] ghatabhavam saksat paramparyena ca  
 yathakramam sadhayitum, sa ca ghatabhavavyavaharam ity evam  
 vyavasthapayitum yuktam | na caivam api vyavasthapane [asma]tpaksasya

kacit ksatih | tatha hi -- paramaryenapi yad anupalabdheh  
 tvadabhyupagatayah siddham tat tat eva siddham bhavatiti [t. 333a.]  
 pratisedhamatrasyanupalabdhitve tatsadhanapratipadane 'pi | ayam  
 abhiprayah -- yatha bhavato jñatr-jñeyadharmalaksana bhavarupa  
 dvividha 'nupalabdhis tatha mamapi  
 jñatr-jñeyadharmalaksanopalabdhyabhavo 'py anupalabdhisamjñito  
 dvividho bhavisyati | tatra jñeyadharmalaksanenanyabhavena  
 pratyaksasiddhena pratisedhyabhavo  
 jñeyadharmalaksanopalabdhyabhavarupa 'nupalabdhisamjñitah setsyati  
 | jñatrdharmalaksanena canyabhavena kevalapradesajñanatmana  
 svasamvedanasiddhena jñatrdharmah pratisedhyajñanabhavarupo  
 'nupalabdhisamakhyatah setsyati | tatas ca kuto 'navastha yena  
 sadhanasiddhih syad iti | tatra[656]anyabhalaksana iti  
 pratisedhyat tajjñanac ca yo 'nyo bhavah pratisedhyaviviktah  
 pradesah tajjñanam ca tadatmako 'bhavah vivaksitad bhavat  
 pratisedhyad bhavat tajjñanac canyatvad {p. 178.1} anupalabdhitvena  
 bhavato 'bhimatatah svayam svarupena pramanenendriyapratyaksena  
 svasamvedanapratyaksena ca siddhah sams tasya [s. 169b.]  
 pratisedhyasyabhavavyavaharam jñanabhidhanapravrttilaksanam  
 sadhayet tatsiddhisiddho va tasyanyabhalaksanasyabhavasya  
 yathoktasya siddhya siddho va tadabhas tasya pratisedhyasya  
 tajjñanasya[657]va 'bhava iti evam apisyamane na kascid visesah  
 tvadabhimatanupalabdhitto 'smadabhimatanupalabdheh [t. 333b.] tato 'smad  
 darsanam kim iti pratikshipyate? | nanv asty evaivam isyamane  
 viseso 'nyabhalaksananupalabdhir itaraya[658]vyavahita  
 tadabhavavyavaharam sadhayet itara tu saksad ity aha -- sa viseso  
 nasti yena visesenupalabdhya 'bhavarupaya  
 vastusamsparahitaya 'smadabhimataya 'bhavavyavaharasiddheh  
 virodhah syat | anyasya tu visesasya sato 'py abadhakatvad asatsamatvam  
 eva | yad apy uktam -- `tasya sadhanabhad  
 abhavavyavaharasiddhiprasangah`[659]iti, tad apy asat, yatah sa eva  
 tvadabhimato 'nyabhavah pratisedhyaviviktabhutalatmakas tadvisaya  
 copalabdhir anupalabdhitvenesta bhavatas  
 tadabhavasyanupalabdhitvenasmanmatasya pratisedhyabhavasya  
 tadupalabdhyabhavasya ca kim kasmatah na sadhanam lingam isyate? |  
 tatha hi sati lokapratitir anusrta bhavati | kimpunahkasmatah punah  
 abhavasya dvividhasya siddhir eva tadabhasiddhih na tatsadhya kacid  
 anya [s. 170a] vidyata ity asmanmatanisedhartham lokatikrantam isyata  
 iti purvapaksah | atraha -- aprthaksiddher anyabhavat tadabhavasya  
 prthaksiddher abhavat kuto lingalingita | tatha sambandhabhavad ca  
 anyabhavatadabhavayor na lingalingiteti | prathamam tavat karanam  
 [t. 334a.] vivrvann aha anyabhavas tadviviktapradesatmakas tavan na  
 sadhanamlingam pratisedhyabhavasya, `tadupalabdhir api tadabhavasya  
 na sadhanam` iti pascad vaksyate | tadartham eva tavacchabdah | kasmad  
 anyabhavo na sadhanam? ity aha -- yatsiddhau yasya vastunah siddhau  
 pratitau yasya aparasya {p. 179.1} vastuno na siddhir na pratitih tad vastu  
 tasya vastuno lingam bhavaty ayam lingalinginor nyayah |

tatrodaharanam -- dhumagnivad iti | yatha -- yada dhumapratitau  
nagnih pratiyate tada tayor llingalingibhavo bhavati, na tu  
dhumapratitikala eva pratiyamane 'gnau | yadi namaivam tatah kim? ity  
ata aha -- anyasya vastuno yo bhavahsvabhavah tatsiddhyaiva  
tatpratityaiva tadabhavah tasya [s. 170b.] pratisedhyasyabhavah  
prasidhyati pratiyate anyabhavasyaiva tadabhavatmakatvat tatsiddher eva  
tatsiddhilaksanatvat | naiyayikas tu manyante -- pratisedhyabhavo hi  
prasajyapratishedhatmakas tuccharupas tasya katham tadanyabhavarupata?,  
bhavabhavayor virodhat | tatah katham tadanyabhavasiddhyaiva  
tadabhavasiddhih syat? ity ata aha -- tasya tadanyabhavasya  
pradesalaksanasya tasmad anyena pratisedhyena ghatadina  
asamsrstarupasya rahitatmanah kevalasya pratisedhyena  
sunnyatmanah | anena kevalapradesasyapi prasajyapratishedhatmakatam  
aha | katham bhavasya tuccharupata svabhavah, virodhat?, iti cet; na,  
pararupena tasyapi tuccharupatvat | [t. 334b.] yatha hy  
anapeksitabhavantarasamsargah prasajyapratishedhah  
sunnyavikalpapratibhasi pratisedhyena tuccharupah tadrupavirahat,  
tatha tadanyabhavo 'pi pratisedhyasamsrstarupah | tatah  
katham asya pratisedhyena tuccharupata [s. 171a.] virudhyeta? |  
svarupena hy ayam atuccharupah[660]syam na pararupena, anyatha  
katham asyanyabhavatvam parasya va tatrabhavah syat? | yo hi  
yadabhavarupo na bhavati sa evasau bhavati, tatsvarupavat | tatah  
sarvasya jagatah parasparatmataprasangah | tasmad sarvabhavah  
pararupena nihsvabhavah svarupena rupavattve 'pity anavadyam | kas  
tarhi prasajyapratishedhat paryudasasya bhedah? | na kascit, kevalam  
anapeksitarupantaram abhavamatram prasajyapratishedha iti loke  
kathyate | rupantaram tu pararupasunyam paryudasa iti | na tu  
rupantaram pararupatucchatmakam na bhavati | anubhuyata eva ca  
rupantaram {p. 180.1} tadrupasunnyataya, katham tasya  
prasajyapratishedhatmata na syat pararupena? | samarthyat  
tatas[661]tatpratitir[662]iti cet; na  
akaranapratitau[663]samarthyasambhavat[664] tadatmyabhavo hi  
prasajyapratishedhasya paryudastat [s. 171b.] pratitau tatkarantatve sati  
syat pratipattih nanyatha | tasya tadanyasamsrstarupasya yat  
tattvam tasya pratisedhyatuccharupataya vyavasthapakam pramanam  
pratyaksarupam tat eva -- na taduttarakalabhavino [t. 335a.] `nastiha  
ghatah` iti vikalpat, tasya grhitagrahitaya  
smrtitvenapramanatvat -- anyasya ghatades tatraasato  
vyavacchedasyabhavasya siddhes tadabhavatmakasyaiva pradesasya tena  
grahanat | dvividho hy ayam pradeso ghatasamsrstarupas  
tadvyavrttarupataya tato 'nyo ghatavan api, kevalas ca ghatam  
prati apratipannadharabhavah[665] tasya tadvivekena[666]pratyaksena  
grahane ghatad anyatvam ghatavirahas ca grhita eva bhavatiti na  
vastvasamkarasiddhyartham, `ihedam nasti` ity evam artham ca  
pramanantaram anvesaniyam | vistaras ca itad uttaratra vaksyata iti  
astam tavat | yatas canyabhavasiddhyaiva tadabhava uktena nyayena  
siddhyati tato nanyabhavah pratisedhyabhavasya lingam | dvitiyam

karanam vyacaksana aha -- sambandhabhava ca iti |  
anyabhavatadabhavayor na [s. 172a.] kascit sambandho 'sti tatah kuto  
lingalingibhava iti | etac ca kadocyate? | yada tadabhavarupata  
'nyabhavasya paranabhyupagata[667]'peksyate | tadanyabhavat[668]prthag  
eva tadabhavas tuccharupa isyate paraih | anyathoktena  
nyayenanyabhavasyaiva tadabhavarupatve tadatmyat katham  
sambandhabhava? | pratyaksasiddhata ca[669]tadaiva[670], na  
paksantarena[671]abhihita | tac ca tasya ityadyasyaiva vivaranam  
vyatirekamukhena ekarthasamavaya iti[672][t. 335b.] paradarsanenoktam |  
paresam hinaiyayikadinamvyatiriktav eva krtakanityatvakhyau  
dharmav ekasminn eva dharmini samavetav iti krtakasyanityatvenaikasminn  
arthe dharmini samavayah sambandhah dhumasya veti {p. 181.1} sambandha  
evodaharanantaram | atraikarthasamavaya iti samyogah sa eva  
samavayasabdenoktah | samyogasamavayayoh kalpitatvad bhedena  
vyapadese 'nadarat | paresam tv agnidhumau svavayavesv eva  
samavetav iti na tayor ekarthasamavaya adharadheyabhavo veti  
dhumasyagner upari darsanal laukikah sambandha uktah |  
janyajanakabhavo va iti paramarthikah sambandho 'bhihitah,  
paramarthato 'gner janakatvat itarasya ca janyatvad iti | nanu  
cesvarasenena saha vicarah prakrantah tat kim  
itinaiyayikabhimatasyapi sambandhasyanyabhavatadabhavayor abhava ucyate  
| satyam, [s. 172b.] prasangena tu tanmatasyapi nisedhartham uktam |  
purvam hy anyabhavagrahipratyaksasiddhatvat pratisedhyabhavasya na  
tadartham pratyaksantaram `nastiha ghatah` ity evamakaram  
kalpaniyam iti prasangatah kathitam | adhuna tu prasangad idam ucyate  
-- yadanyabhavagrahipratyaksasiddho 'yam tadabhavo na bhavati tada  
pratyaksantaram `nasti iha ghatah` ity evam akaram  
visesanavisesyabhavalaksanat sannikarsad istam  
bhavata[673] na casati sambandhe 'nyabhavatadabhavayor  
visesanavisesyabhavo yuktah, atiprasangat | tatah [t. 336a.]  
kutas tallaksanat sannikarsat tadabhava[674]pratyaksam bhaved iti  
| evam sambandhasvarupam akhyaya tasyehasambhavam aha -- naivam, yatha  
krtakatvanityatvayor agnidhumayor vaikarthasamavayadilaksanah  
sambandho naivam kascid bhavabhavayoh sambandho yena asya  
tadabhavasyanyabhavah sadhanam syat | yav ekatrarthe dharmirupe  
pravarttete tayor ekarthasamavayo bhavati | anyabhavas ca pradesakhyah  
svavayavesu yesu varttate na tatra ghatabhava | evam hi  
pradesavayavesu ghato nastiti syat na pradese | na casya  
pradesavayavair arambhah | te hi dravyatmano dravyantaram evarambhante  
| na ca ghatabhavo dravyam | navaiva hi dravyanisyanthe | na ca  
kriyavadadikam dravyalaksanam [s. 173a.] tatrasti | na ca  
gunarupataya tatra varttate | caturvisatir eva hi {p. 182.1} guna  
isyante | na cayam tesam anyatamah | napi karmarupatayapañcasu  
karmasvanantarbhavat[675]tallaksanavirahac ca | ekadravyam [vaisu  
i.1.15.] ity adikam hi tallaksanam | na caitad abhave sambhavatiti |  
napi samanyadirupataya, tadrupavirahad eva | napy  
anyabhavatadabhavayoh samyogo 'gnidhumayor iva, dravyayor eva

tadabhyupagamat | na ca tadabhavo dravyam ity uktam | napy  
adhara(ra)dheyabhavo, yatah so 'pi samyoganimitta ucyate `iha kunde  
badarani` iti | samavayanimitto va, `iha tantusu [t. 336b.] patah`  
iti | na cabhavasyadravyatmanah samyogah samasti[676]|| napi  
samavayah, pañcanam eva hi dravyadinam padarthanam  
samavayitvam isyate; na cabhavah pañcasv antarbhavatiti | na ca  
tadatmanupakare saty adharavyapadesah sambhavati | upakare va  
janyajanakabhavah | na ca tadabhavo janyah; karyatapasangat |  
karyata casyasambhavini[677], [s. 173b.] yatah svakaranasamavayah,  
sattasamavayo va karyatocyate bhavadbhih | anyabhavas tu pradesakhyo  
'sya na karanam, trayanam eva hi dravyagunakarmanam dravyam  
karanam istam | na cabhavo dravyadilaksanah iti |  
sattasamavaye 'pi satpratyaayavisayata tadabhavasya syat,  
nabhavapratyaayavisayata | pradesabhava 'pi ca ghatabhavasambhavat  
kutas tatkarayata | na casya pratavisayam bhedah,  
ekakarajñānavisayatvat | sambandhibhedad bhede va samanyadisv api  
tatprasangah | samavayopy asyanantaram eva nirasta iti kutah  
svakaranasattasamavayarupa karyata tadabhavasya syat? | etena  
janyajanakabhavah pratyuktah | tatah sarvatha sambandhabhavan  
nanyabhavah tadabhavasya sadhanam iti | parah sambandhantaram  
darsayann aha -- asti visayety adi | yatha hi artho visayah sabdo  
visayiti tayor visayavisayibhavah sambandhah, [s. 174a.] evam  
anyabhavatadabhavayor visayavisayibhavah sambandho bhavisyati [t.  
337a.] pradesakhyenanyabhavena ghatabhavasya pratyayanad iti  
purvapaksasanka | sabdarthayoh sambandhah {p. 183.1} syad ity  
abhisambandhah | kim rupah? | karyakaranalaksanah | katham  
punar arthakaryata sabdasya? | tatpratipadanabhipraye sati  
arthapratipadanavivaksayam satyam tatprayogac chabdoccaranat |  
tenarthena vivaksaviparivarttina sabdasya karyakaranalaksanah  
sambandhah syat | yady api ca sabdarthayoh  
buddhiparikalpitasamanyarupata tathapy arthapratibhasinya vivaksaya  
sabdasamanyotpreksanibandhanasya sabdasvalaksanasyotthapanat  
tanmukhena karyakaranabhava ucyate | avinabhavalaksano va iti  
paraprasiddhyocyate | paro hy avinabhavalaksanah sabdarthayoh  
sambandha iti vyavaharati | tatah sambandhanibandhanah  
pratipadyapatipadakarupo[678]visayavisayibhavo yuktah |  
tadabhavanyabhavayor apy evam bhavisyatiti cet, aha -- ayamca  
anantaroktaprakarah atra tadabhavanyabhavayoh na sambhavati | na hi  
ghatabhavapatipadanabhipraye [s. 174b.] sati anyabhavasya  
pradesalaksanasya prayogo[679]nispattir bhavati,  
ghatabhavapatipadanabhiprayat prag api pradesasya svahetubhya eva  
nispattih | saty api tadabhipraye 'nyabhavasyabhavac ca | tatas ca  
katham tayoh karyakaranabhavah? taddvarako 'vinabhavo va syat?  
yato [t. 337b.] visayavisayibhavah kalpyeta | syan matam -- yatha  
sabdarthayoh sadhyasadhanabhavanimitto visayavisayibhavah tatha  
anyabhavatadabhavayor api ity etavanmatrena sabdarthayor  
drstantatety ata aha -- siddhe hi ityadi | sabdarthayor hi

karyakaranabhavanibandhanah sadhyasadhanabhavah anyatha  
'rthantaratve tadayogat tathehapi yadi tadabhavanyabhavayoh  
sadhyasadhanabhavah sidhyet tada tanmukhena  
sadhyasadhanabhavadvarena visayavisayibhavah syat | yavata sa  
eva sadhyasadhanabhavo 'sati sambandhe karyakaranabhavadike na  
sidhyati[680], sarvasya sadhyasadhanaprasakteh | katham indriyam  
svavisayasiddhinibandhanam iti cet; parasparopasarppanadyasrayat  
pratyayavisesad indriyavisayayor ekavijñānotpadanayor {p. 184.1}  
udayat tatha vyapadesah, naivam iha, anyabhavatadabhavayos tadayogat |  
lingalingibhavalaksanasya [s. 175a.] ca sadhyasadhanabhavasya  
prakrtatvat, tasya ca sambandham antarenayogat | naiva  
sambandhantaranibandhano 'nyabhavatadabhavayoh sadhyasadhanabhavo 'pi  
tu visayavisayibhavanimita eveti cet; aha -- anyatha yadi [t. 338a.]  
sambandhantaram nesyate kin tu visayavisayibhavad  
sadhyasadhanabhavah tasmac ca visayavisayibhavah, tata  
itaretarasrayam idam syat | tatha caikasiddhau dvayor apy asiddhir  
bhaved iti | kiñcanyabhavac ca lingabhutad abhavasya linginah  
siddhav anumitav isyamanayam asamudayas[681]ca sadhyah syat,  
anyabhavena tadabhavasya kevalasyaiva sadhanat na kevalasambandhabhavad  
sadhyasadhanabhavayogah | samudayas ca  
visesanavisesyabhavapanno dharmadharmilaksanah sadhyo ya  
istas tadabhavadosas ceti `ca` sabdah | sarvatra samudayasya  
sadhyata naivesteti cet, aha -- tatha ca dharmamatrasyapi  
svatantrasya sadhyatopagame `ghatabhavas tadanyabhavat` ity evamrupe  
prayoge ghatasya sarvatra dese sarvada cabhavah prasajyeta | dharmini  
hi kvaciddharmasya gunabhutasya sadhane tatraiva tatkala eva ca bhavo  
yukto nanyadeti sarvatra samudaya eva sadhyo 'bhyupagantavyah na kevalo  
dharma iti | atraha parah -- nasamudayasya [s. 175b.] sadhyata  
anyabhavatadabhavayor asambandho[682]va | kutah? | pradesadi ityadi |  
`iha pradesa ghato nasti` ity evam ghatabhavana pradesadir dharmi  
visesyate saghatat [t. 338.b.] pradesader bhedenavasthapyata iti  
tadvisesanatvam praptah sadhyate na tu ghato nastity evam  
kevalo dharminah kasyacidgunabhavamanapannah | tato nasamudayasya  
sadhyateti kutas tadbhavi dosah? | na ca naivasminpakse  
lingasyanyabhavatmano linginasca pradesadidharmilaksanasya  
asambandhadosa prasajyate | kuta? | anyabhavasya  
ghataviviktapradesadilaksanasya pradesadina {p. 185.1} dharmina  
sambandhat tadatmyasadbhavad iti | tatha hi -- sabdadidharmina  
krtakatvades tadatmyalaksana eva sambandha isyate bhavata | sa  
ihastity abhiprayah | tatas ca `sambandhabhavad ca` ity ayuktam iti  
manyate | siddhantavadi tu sadhyadharmalaksanasya lingino  
ghatabhavakhyasyanyabhavena lingena sambandhabhavad prag ukto na  
dharmina tatah kvadam uttaram sambadhyata iti manyamano dharmina  
'py anyabhavakhyasya lingasya sambandhabhavam darsayann aha -- na  
lingalinginor asambandho na ceti sambadhyate | tatha nasamudayasadhanam  
iti | kin tu lingalinginor asambandha evasamudayasadhanam eva ca evam  
api bruvatah | kutah? | pradesader eva dharmitya

'vasthapyamanasyanyabhavatvad anyabhavalaksanalingatvat | etad eva  
 [s. 176b.] darsayati -- yatraiva hi pradesadau dharmitaya tvaya  
 kalpyamane yad [t. 339a.] ghatadikam nastity ucyate lokena sa eva  
 pradesadis tena ghatadina 'samsrstas samsargarahitah  
 anyabhavo lingatayesto naparah kascit yatah taddarsanad eva  
 ghatasamsrstapradesadidarsanad evasya pratipattuh `ghato  
 nasti` iti vikalpo lingijñanatayopagato bhavati | tatah sa  
 evanyabhavah | yad eva hi drsyamanam lingijñanam janayati tad  
 eva lingam ucyate | ghatasamsrstas ca pradesadir evam | tasmāt  
 tadevanyabhavalaksanam lingam upeyam | tatah katham  
 tasyaivanyabhavasya vyavrttito 'pi bhedam ananubhavato  
 lingalingibhavo lingatvam lingitvam va? | na hi lingam eva  
 dharmi bhavitum arhati, dharmipratipattav eva sadhyapratipatter  
 anvayadyanusaranayogat | tatas canyasya dharmino 'bhavat katham  
 anyabhavatmano lingasya tatsambandhah, samudayasadhyata va? |  
 sabdakrtakatvayos tu paramarthatas tadatmye 'pi  
 vyavrttibhedanibandhano 'sty eva bhedah | tatah  
 sabdadidharmipratipattav apy anityatvadyapratitau krtakatvadina tat  
 sadhyata iti yuktam | syan matam -- samanyavisesakalpanaya [s. 176b.]  
 lingalingitaikasyapi bhavisyatity ata aha -- na catra prakrte  
 'nyabhavave samanyavisesabhavakalpanasambhavati, yena [t. 339b.]  
 samanyavisesavikalpena samanyam hetur bhaved viseso dharmi,  
 yatah {p. 186.1} samudayasadhyata lingalinginoh sambandho va syat  
 | kuto na sambhavatity aha -- tadvisesapratipatter eva  
 ghataviviktapradesavisesapratipatter eva tadabhavasya ghatabhavasya  
 pratiteh | yatas ca visesa eva ghatabhavapratitinibandhanam  
 tatah kim tatra samanyakalpanaya kriyata iti | sa eva viseso 'nyatra  
 varttamanah samanyarupatam pratipatsyata iti cet, aha -- tasya  
 ghataviviktapradesavisesasya anyatra sajatiye anvayasya anuvrtter  
 abhavat kutah samanyatmata? | na hy asau desakalavasthaniyato  
 viseso 'nyam anvetiti | atraivopacayahetum aha -- pratijñarthetyadi |  
 yadi hi ghatavivikta eva pradesaviseso dharmi, tasyaiva ca  
 hetutesyate, tada pratijñaya yo 'rtho dharmadharmisamudayas tadekadesa  
 eva dharmilaksano hetuh syat, pratijñarthaikadesasya ca vyavrttito  
 'pi bhedam anu(na)nubhavato hetutvam asiddham iti | atha ma bhut [s. 177a.]  
 esa dosa iti na ghatavivikta eva pradesaviseso hetur isyate, kin tu  
 pradesamatram ghataviviktatavisesarahitam ity ata aha -- na ca yatra  
 pradesamatramtatra ghatabhavah | saghate 'pi pradese  
 pradesamatrasya bhavad anaikantiko hetuh syat | paro 'nyatha  
 samanyavisesabhavam [t. 340a.] darsayann aha -- tadsau(se)  
 yadrso ghataviviktah kevalah pradese 'gratah sthitas tadrse  
 sarvatra pradese ghatasyabhava iti kuto 'nekantah? |  
 tathavidhapradesavisesapratitir eva ghatabhavapratitis tato  
 'nyabhavatadabhavayoh lingalingita 'nupapannety upadarsayann aha --  
 nanu tasyaiva ityadi | yo 'sau kevalah pradesaviseso dharmitaya  
 'vasthapitas tasyaiva yat kaivalyam kevala ity anena visesanenocyate  
 bhavata, tad eva ghataviraho ghatabhava iti kathyate | sa ca

ghataviraho lingabhutasya kevalasya pradesasya pratipattav  
eva[683]siddho na tuttarakalam tato 'nya eva akarantarena  
dhumadivagnih[684]sidhyati | tatah kasyedanim tatpratipattav eva  
sadhya pratitau satyam tallingam[685]? | na {p. 187.1} kasyacit |  
jjñāsitasya ghatabhavyasya siddher anyasya kasyacid ajjñāsitatvat |  
kevalapradesapratipattav eva ghatavirahapratitau ca yad etad  
uttarakalam `yatra yatra kevalah pradesas tatra tatra ghatavirahah`  
iti [s. 177b.] anvayasyanugamamanu(gamanam anu)saranam, tac ca nirarthakam  
adav eva sadhya pratiteh | yata evam tasmad anyabhavah  
kevalapradesalaksanah sadhyasadhanayor bhedabhavan na sadhanam  
abhavasyeti sthitam | tad evam [t. 340b.] samudayasadhyatam lingasya  
ca dharmina sambandham[686]pratipadayitum yad uktam parena --  
`pradesadidharmivisesanasyabhavasya sadhanat` [687]iti  
tadaprthaksiddhidusanenaiva nirakrtam | visayavisayibhavana tu  
sambandhapratipadane niraste paro 'nyatha sambandham sadhyasadhanayor  
darsayann aha -- asty anyabhavatadabhavayoh sambandho virodhakhyah |  
tatah sambandhasadbhavad anyabhavad abhavasya siddhir bhavisyatiti |  
siddhantavadi tu sadhyasadhanayor virodham evasambhavayan prcchati --  
kena kasya virodhah iti | na hy atra sadhyasadhanayor virodhah  
sambhavatity abhiprayah | paro virodham abhiprayanabhijñataya  
darsayati -- anyabhavena kevalapradesatmana pratiyogino yasyabhavah  
pramatum isto ghatades tasyeti | parasyaivamvadino  
asambandhabhidhayitam adarsayann aha -- kimnu vai pratiyogi  
ghatadih pramatum isto yena pratiyoginah prameyatvena  
lingalinginor virodhah sambandho 'bhidhiyate? | naiva pratiyogi  
pramatum istah kin tu tadabhava iti cet, aha -- abhavas tu  
pratiyogino yah sadhyah [s. 178a.]

.....

..... [s. 178b.]

.....

..... [kumarilas tu manyate

bhavamsad bhinno '] [s. 179a.] yam abhavamsas tato nanyabhava eva  
tadabhava iti katham tatpratipattir eva tadabhavapratipattir iti | tatha  
hy ayam abhavah {p. 188.1} pragabhavadibhedabhinnah, na cavastuno  
bhedah sambhavati ato 'yam vasturupa eva | yad aha -- na cavastuna ete  
syur bhedas tenasya vastuta|| [slv abhava 8ab.] iti | na ca bhavamsa  
evabhavamsa yuktah, tasyendriyasamyogabalena pratiteh,  
itarapratites ca tadasamyogahetukatvat | yad aha -- tatsamyoge sad ity  
evamsadrupatvampratiyate | nasty atredam ititthamtu  
tadasamyogahetukam || [slv abhava 26.] iti | tat katham tatpratipattir  
evaparasya vyavacchedanam iti tannirasartham aha | tasyanyasya pradesasya  
[t. 342a.] kevalasya yat tat kaivalyam ekakitvam asahayata tad eva aparasya  
pratiyogino ghatadeh vaikalyam abhava iti tasmad tadanyabhava eva  
bhavamsa eva tvad abhimatah tadabhavahpratiyogyabhavamsa na  
tatah prthagbhutam dharmantaram ity ucyatesugatasutaih| tatas ca  
tatpratipattir eva ca tasyanyabhavasya pratipattir eva ca  
tadapratipattih[688] tasya pratiyogino 'pratipattir abhavapratipattir iti

yavat | evam manyate -- yo 'yam abhavamso bhavamsat  
prthagbhuto vastuno dharmah parikalpyate sa ghatadyabhavatmakatam  
[s. 179a.] tadrupavaikalyad evanubhavati nanyatha | tac ca  
tadrupavaikalyam anyavastuno bhavamsasyapi vidyata eva | tadabhava hi  
tasyanyavastutaiva hiyeta | na hi yad yadrupavikalam na bhavati tat tato  
'nyatvam anubhavati, yatha tasyaiva svarupam, tatha cabhavamso 'pi  
tasya na sidhyet, sarvam ca visvam ekam dravyam prasajyeta, tatas ca  
sahotpattyadiprasangah, sarvasya ca sarvatropayogah syad ity avasyam  
anyavastuno bhavarupata tadanyabhavatmikaiva | tatha ca tatpratipattir  
eva tadanyabhavapratipattih[689]| tatsamyoga eva cendriyasya  
tadanyabhavabhavasamyoga [t. 342b.] iti kim ucyate -- nasty atredam  
ititthamtu tadasamyogahetukam | [slv abhava 26cd] iti? |  
vikalpapeksayoktam iti cet, tadetadabadhakam eva | pratyaksena  
tadakarotpattya tadanyabhavatmake[690]eva vasturupe pratipanne pascata  
yasya {p. 189.1} yathagrhitabhilapino vikalpasyopagamat | vistaratas  
cayam abhavavicarahpramanadvitvasiddhav abhavam prameyam  
pramanam ca vicarayata vihita iti tata evavadharya iti | avasyam ca  
tadanyabhavapratipattir eva tadabhavapratipattih | tato na  
vastvasankarasidhyartham, `nasty atredam` ity abhavavyavaharartham  
[s. 180a.] cabhavapramanaparikalpana yukteti darsayann aha -- anyatha  
yadi tatpratipattir eva tadabhavapratipattir iti nesyate[691]tada tasya  
anyavastunah svarupapaticchedena tato 'nyasyatadrupasya avyavacchede  
anirakarane tadabhavapratipattau tatpariccheda eva na syat -- tasya  
tadanyavastunah svarupapratipattir eva na syat | kim karanam?  
tadatadrupayoh tasya tadanyavastuno yadrupam pratiniyatam  
sakalatrailokyavilaksanam yac catadrupam tadrupam na bhavati  
pararupam tayoh avivekad avivecanad vivekenavyavasthapanad  
asankaryenaprasadhanat | sakalapararupasankirnam hi tadrupam  
tac cet [t. 343a.] tatsamarthyabhavina pratyaksena tatha nanukrtam  
kevalam sammugdhakaram[692]eva tadutpannam tada kathan tena  
tatparicchedah syat? | na hi yadrupam yadvastu tadrupananukarina  
jñanena tatparicchedo yukto yatha -- suklasankharupananukarina  
kamalinah pitasankhavabhasina jñaneneti | pratiniyatarupanukare  
va tatparicchedasya katham anya 'vyavacchedo nama? | tatah  
pratiniyatarupananukarad eva tadanyavyavacchedah | tatha ca  
tatparicchedabhava iti | bhavatv evam tatah ko dosah? ity ata aha --  
ya esa vyavaharah sarvajanapratitah kasyacid agnyader vastuno  
darsanat kvacidese tatsambandhini [s. 180b.] praptyartho  
drstasyadrstasya ca  
parihararthahpravrttinivrttilaksanah sa na syat | kim  
karanam? | na hi yasmad ayampratipatta analampasyann api  
sankirnatadatadrupapratibhasina pratyaksena, anyatha 'sya  
darsanarupatahaneh, tatha hi -- asankirnasyardarsane  
sankirnam api yadi na pasyet tada lostadiprakhyam katham  
kasyacid etaddarsanam syat? | sa evambhutah sankirnadarsanavan  
{p. 190.1} pratipatta katham analam eva pasyati na saliladikam? | kin tu  
sankirnarupavastupratibhasijñanataya saliladikam api pasyati |

tatah katham salilarthitatra agnimati pradese na pravarteta? | parasya  
vacanavakasam asankyaha -- [t. 343b.] anupalambhena ityadi |  
analapratibhasina hi jñānenanālasvarūpan eva pratiyate | yas tu  
salilābhavah sa tatra salilāsyānupalambhena | tato jñānadvayena  
tadatadrūpayor vivekal loke pravṛttinivṛttilakṣaṇah pratiniyato  
vyavaharāh sidhyatīti | siddhantavady aha -- ko 'yam anupalambho nama  
iti | kadacit paro bruyat salilopalambhāvīrahāmatram ity āta aha -- yadi  
salila ity ādi |kumarilasya tu salilopalambhānīvṛttīmatram tuccharūpan  
abhāvapramānatāya nabhīmatam eva | pratyaksāder  
anūpattīhpramānābhava ucyate | [s. 181a.] satmano 'parināmo  
vavijñānamva'nyavastuni || [slv abhava 11] iti vacanat | kin tu yo  
'bhavatmanah pratīsedhyavastupratībhāsijñānatmana 'parināmah sa  
tadanyavastupratībhāsijñānasahācarīto 'bhyupagantavyo na kevala itī param  
abhyupagamayitum asyopanyasah | tatha cānyavastuvijñānam  
evābhāvapramānam astu, kim apramānakasyātmano 'parināmākyena  
dharmena parīkalpītena? | na ca tadanyavastuvijñānaparināmad anyā eva  
tasyāparināmo nama bhavato 'bhīmato  
bhāvantarāsyāivābhāvatvenopagatatvat |  
tulyayogyatarūpasyāikajñānasamsārggīna eva cānyavastuno vijñānam  
tathopeyam nānyasya, tajjñānat pratīyogyābhāvasiddheh | na hī  
rūpajñānad rasadyābhāvapratītir yuktamati [t. 344a.]  
desādivīprakarsavato va | anyavastuvijñānam ca  
pratīniyatarūpapratībhāsyeva | rūpantarāvābhasītve hī tasya  
salilopalambhābhava eva na sidhyet | evam ca pratīyogyābhāvah  
pratyaksāvābhasīta[693]eva | tadābhāvavyavahare tv  
asmādābhīmatāivānūpalābhdhīr āyatetī pratīpadayitum asyopanyasah | tatra  
yadi salilopalambhābhāvah [s. 181b.] tuccharūpo 'nūpalāmbhas tada katham  
{p. 191.1} ābhāvah kasyācit pratīpattīh parīccheda itī yavat,  
parīcchedasya jñānādāharmatvat | ātha na tasya pratīpattīrūpatesyate kin  
tu taddhetubhava ity āha -- pratīpattīhetur va itī | na hī  
sarvasāmāthyavīrahālakṣānāsyābhāvāsyā pratīpattīm pratī hetubhāvo  
yuktah | hetubhāve va tasyānāpekṣītasāhākarīno nīyam  
tajjñānājanānad ābhāvājñānam evāikam pratīpattuh syat,  
jñānantarāsyāvākāsa eva na bhavet | na cājñānāsyāsyā  
nastītajñānājanānam yuktam ity āha -- tasyāpī salilopalambhābhāvāsyā  
katham pratīpattīh? | āthayam salilopalambhābhāvah svayam apratīta  
eva salīlabhāvapratītim jānāyati tada kasyācid āpī | tad evāha -- tasya  
salilopalambhābhāvāsyā tato va salīlad ānyāsyānalādeh `vijñānam va  
'nyavastuni` ity āta ātmano 'parināmasyā pṛthag āvāsthāpanat, tatrāpī  
tadāngīkarāne cātmano 'parināmasyā [t. 344b.] tadatmakatvan na tato  
bhēdena vyāvāsthāpyeta | tatas ca kasyācid āpī [s. 182a.] tasya tadānyāsyā  
va 'pratīpattāv āpī yady ābhāvah salīladeh pratīyate tada  
svāpadyāvāsthāsv āpī salīladyābhāvah kim na pratīyate? | tadāpī  
tadābhāvah pratīyētety etādvīcarītampramānavīnīscāye, tata  
evāvādhāranīyam | vyāvādhānadīgrāhanēna caitāddārsāyaty ānyavastuno  
'pī ānyatvam tattulyayogyatarūpāpekṣām eva, na tadānāpekṣām ūpeyam |  
tatha cāsmād ūpāvarnītanūpalābhdhīsidhdhīr itī | yadā cāivam ūktena

prakarenanupalambhena salilabhavapratitir na yujyate  
'nalapratibhasinas ca jñanasya pratiniyatakarata nabhyupagamyate  
tasmad ayam analadarsi pratipatta 'nalam pasyann api  
sankirnarupapratibhasina jñanena `analo 'yam na salilam` iti  
nadhyavasyati anadhyavasyams ca salilarupasyapi pratibhasanat tadarthi  
na tisthet pravarteta napi pratistheta salilarthi na pravarteta |  
tatha hi -- salilam nama tad ucyate yat  
sarvodanyasantapadyapanayanaksamam[694]sakalatadanyarupasankirnap  
ratiniyatakarajñanavabhasi | idam tv anyad eva sabalarupam kim apy  
avabhasata iti | {p. 192.1} tatasca pravrttini vrttiyor viruddhayor  
yugapad anusthatum asakyatvat dustaramvyasanampratipattuhsyat |  
atra parasya [s. 182b.] vacanavakasam asankyaha -- tata eva ityadi |  
na maya [t. 345a.] salilopalambhanivrttimatrat tuccharupat  
tadabhavagatir ucyate, yathoktadosaprasangat | kin tu yad etad ekasya  
kevalasyanalasya darsanam tata evanyasya tatrpratibhasamanasya  
salilasyabhavagatir bhavati `vijñanam va 'nyavastuni` iti vacanat |  
siddhantavady aha -- katham ekam ityadi | kena punah samarthyena  
tadekadarsanam anyabhavampratyayayati? | tatha hi -- tasmin  
drsyamane tadevastity avagacchatu, tadanyat tu nastiti kim iti  
pratyetiti | tasyaiva paridrasyamanasyanaladeh kevalasya  
salilasamsrstarupasya darsanad analajñane pratibhasanat  
`salilam nasti` iti niscayah sañjayate | tatha hi -- anala iva salilam  
api yadi tatrabhavisyat tadapy analavad darsane pratyabhasisyata  
tayoh svajñanam pratyavisistatvad yogyataya naikasya pratibhaso  
yuktah | tasmad ekapratibhasanam anyabhavanantariyakam ity  
anyabhave tato jñanam utpadyate anyavastuni ca vijñanam nastiti  
jñanam janayati | tatha 'nyad vastu  
pararupasamkirnasvabhavatayaiva tathocyate | tadrupatayaiva[695]ca  
tajjñanam anyat[696]pratiyad evam vyapadisyate  
'nyatha[697]tadayogad[698]ity anyapratipattir eva tadabhavavikalpahetur iti  
siddhantavady aha -- idam eva ityadi | nanv asmabhir idam eva prag  
abhihitam tayohsatohnaikarupaniyatapratipattih asambhavat[699] ity  
adibhir vacanaih | tato yad evanyasamsargginah kevalasya [t. 345b.]  
pratibhasanam tad eva tadanyabhavasyapi, tasyaiva kevalasya  
tadanyabhavatmakatvad anyasya cabhavamsasya nirastatvat | tatah  
pratyaksavabhasitatvat tadabhavasya tadbalat pascatyam  
vyavaharapravartanarupam nastitajñanam {p. 193.1} vikalpakam  
ajayate | na tu tenapratipannam kiñcid avagamyate, yatas tadanyavastuni  
vijñanam pratyaksatmakam apy anavagate tadanyabhave jñanam janayat  
prthag abhavapramanataya vyavasthapyeta | tatha hi --  
tadanyakarasya eva tadekajñanakarah samvedyate | tatas  
tatsamvedanam eva tadabhavasamvedanam | na hi vikalpajñanasyapi  
tadakarasyarupamvedanad anyat tadabhavasamvedanam nama |  
kevalam asya vikalparupataivatiricyate | tato yatha nirvikalpajñanavasite  
kvacid anale `analo 'trasti` iti pascatyo vikalpo  
vyavaharapravartanamatram na tatah prthak pramanam yathoktam  
prak, tatha nastitajñanam api vikalpakam tatphaladvarena va

'nyavastuvijñanam na pratyaksat prthag abhavakhyam [s. 183b.]  
pramanam iti | tasmad yad evasmabhir abhihitam  
tadanyabhavapratitim prati, tad eva tvaya 'py abhidhiyata iti kasmat  
purusam ivabhata yatas tadanabhyupagamena prthagabhavakhyam  
pramanam abhyupagatam ity upahasati | tatha hy agaty edanim tvayocyate  
na madhyasthataya anyathedam eva kim na purvam evabhihitam?, yata  
alajalabhidhanena "tma pariklesita [t. 346a.] ity upasamharann aha --  
tasmad tiradarsineva ityadi | yatha kila vahanarudhair vanigbhih  
sakunirmucyate api nama tiram draksyatiti | sa yada sarvatah  
paryatamstiram nasadayati tada vahanam evagacchati tadvad etad api  
drastavyam | yatas cavasyabhyupagamaniyo 'yam paksas tasman na  
kiñcid anaya 'vidyamanapratisthanaya disah pratipattya prayojanam  
| tad evam parasyanyabhavatadabhavayor lingalingibhavam icchatah  
sambandhabhavad[700]asav ayuktah iti pratipadite parena `asati  
sambandhe 'nyabhavagatya 'pi tadabhavagatir na syat` iti codite `na vai  
kutascit sambandhad` ity ady abhihitam | tatah `anyabhava eva tadabhavo  
'nyabhavagatir eva ca tadabhavagatih` iti  
prasadhayatakumarilaparikalpita kasyacid abhavaniscayartham  
abhavapramanavadah prasangato nirastah samprati tu -- {p. 194.1}  
vastvasankarasiddhisca tatpramanyasamasrita [slv abhava 2cd.] ity  
etad ahatya nirakartum [s. 184a.] purvapaksam utthapayann aha -- yady  
ekaparinchedad eva ityadi | yadi hi ekasya kevalasya paricchedad anyasya  
vyavacchedahpratisedhah sidhyati tada sarvasya a(-sya)nyasya  
'viseenaiva tatra dese yatrasav ekah paridrsyate  
tatrabhavasiddhir bhavet, na tu visesaparigrahena [t. 346b.] tulya  
svajñananjananam prati yogyavastha yasya tasyaiveti | tatha hi -- asau  
yatha tulyayogyatarupapadarthaviviktarupa upalabhyate,  
tadekakarapratiniyamat tajjñanasya, tatha  
tadatulyayogyatarupapadarthaviviktatmako 'pi | tatas ca  
tadviviktakarata yata tadanyabhavasadhane visesabhavat  
pradesarupajñanam ghatabhavam iva rasadyabhavam api sadhayet, na  
va ghatabhavam apiti | kiñ ca, yad etad  
`upalabdhilaksanapraptyanupalabdhir abhavasadhani` iti  
viseanam uktam tac ca na vaktavyam | kim karanam? yato ye 'py  
anupalabdhilaksanapraptas tesam api tatra dese tadekakarata yata  
jñanasya vyavacchedo bhavaty eva | tatha hi --  
yathopalabdhilaksanapraptas tadekakaravati jñane na pratibhasante  
tatas ca vyavacchidyante [s. 184b.] tatha 'nupalabdhilaksanaprapta  
apiti kim upalabdhilaksanapraptyasya ity anena viseenaneti | evam  
purvapakse vyavasthite yadi tadanyavyavacchedah -- tatah  
prthakkaranam anyatvena vyavasthapanam abhimatam tadabhyupagamyata eva |  
atha taddesakalayor abhavah, tad ayuktam, yena hi samarthyena  
tulyayogyatarupasyopalabdhilaksanapraptyasya cabhavam sadhayati na  
tatsamarthyam atulyayogyatarupe 'nupalabdhilaksanaprapte va sambhavati  
| `tayoh sator naikarupaniyata pratipattih asambhavat` [701]ity evam hi  
tadabhavasadhanam | na [t. 347a.] caitad anyatra sambhavatiti  
pratipadayitum ekatmaparicchedat ity adinopakramate | yat puro 'vasthitam

pratyakse 'vabhasate tasyaikasyatmanah pratiniyatasya rupasya  
paricchedat tadakarotpattya vidhivikalpotpadanena ca yah tadanyahtato  
'nyas tadvyatiriktas tasya sarvasya ya atma {p. 195.1} svabhavas tato  
vyavacchedo bhedanam prthakkaranam anyatvasadhanam  
asankirnarupatapratyayanam bhavati | katham punar  
ekatmaparicchedad eva tasya[702]tadanyatmano vyavacchedah pratyaksena  
kriyate?, yavata pratyaksam puro 'vsthitapadarthasamarthyabhavi [s.  
185a.] tadrupam eva pratipadyatam | yat tu tadvyatiriktam  
asesapadarthajatam tadatmanas tasya puro 'vasthitasya katham  
tadvyavacchedakam? atah tadvyavacchedartham abhavapramanam abhyupeyam,  
yato -- vastvasankarasiddhisca tatpramanyasamasrita [slv abhava  
2cd.] iti | ata aha -- tadatmaniyatapratibhasajñānad iti | yatah puro  
'vasthitasyaikasya vastunah pararupasankirna atma,  
sarvabhavanam svabhavata eva svasvabhavavyavasthiteh  
pararupenasankirnasvabhavatvat | anyatha katham abhavapramanato  
'py asamkaryam esam sidhyet? | samkirnarupanam  
asankaryasadhane tasya [t. 347b.] bhrantatapasangat | tasmin  
pararupasamkirne svabhavata eva tadatmaniyato yah pratibhasah  
pararupapratibhasasamkirnah tadekapadarthasamarthyabhavini  
pratyakse pararupapratibhasayogat tasya bhrantatapattya  
pratyaksatahaneh | tad uktam -- tad dhy  
arthasamarthyenotpadyamanamtadrupam evanukuryat [pvin i 40.12f.: gan  
gi phyir de don gyi nus pa las skyes pa na de 'i ran bhzin kho na'i rjes su  
byed pa'i phyir ro ||] iti | tasya tadatmaniyatapratibhasasya jñānat  
pratyaksena svasamvittya samvedanat | tatsamvedanam eva [s. 185b.]  
hi pratyaksasyatadrupad vyavacchedanamprthakkaranam tadbaleṇaiva  
ca pascatyah `anyatmakam etan na bhavati` ity  
asamkaryavyavasthapratyayo vikalpakah samjayate grhitagrahi | na  
tenapurvam kiñcit pratiyate, pararupasamkirnasyatmanah  
pratyaksenaiva tadakaranukarina paricchedad iti | yadi nama  
tadatmaniyatapratibhasajñānam tathapi katham anyatmanah tasya  
prthakkaranam? ity ata aha -- na hi tadatma ityadi | yasmāt tasya  
vastuno ya atma pararupasamkirnah sa tadanyasya sesasya  
vastuna atma na bhavati, sarvasya tato 'nyasvabhavatvat, anyatha  
tadanyatvahaner iti | tasmāt {p. 196.1} tadatmaniyatapratibhasajñānam eva  
tadanyebhyo nivarttanam | na hi jñānenartha haste grhitva 'nyato  
nivarttaniyah | kevalam anyarupasamkirnasyaikasatmano 'nukaranam  
evasyanyato [t. 248a.] nivarttanam ucyata iti | athanyatmanah  
svavisayam na nivarttayet, tada 'sya visayasyanyatmanah sakasad  
avyavacchede prthag avyavasthapanē paratmano 'pi tatra paricchedah syat,  
anyatha[703]tadaparicchedasyaivaikatma[704]paricchedatmanas  
tannivarttanarupata[705][s. 186a.] syat | tatas cavyavacchede 'nyatmanas  
tatparicchedapasangat pravrttinivrttyor abhava iti purvah  
prasango `na hy ayam analam pasyann api` [706]ity adikah | na kevalam  
anyatmanas tannivarttayati tadatmano 'py asesam anyad iti darsayann aha  
-- tamca agratah sthitam desakalasvabhavavasthaniyatam  
tadanyadesadibhyo vyavrttatmanah svahetubhyah evasya bhavat,

tadatmana desadiniyatena tmana tathavidhasvabhavasyaivanukarad  
upalabhamana buddhih tathatvapracyutim[707]  
anyadesakalavabhavavasthatam asya svavisayasya vyavacchinatti tatah  
prthakkaroti | kasmad punar anyadesaditam tatah  
prthagavasthapayati ity ata aha -- evamhi yasmad anyadesatades tatah  
prthakkarane sati taddesadiniyatah padarthah [t. 348b.] paricchinno  
bhavati, tadrupasyaivanukarad | yady anyathabhavo 'nyadesadita  
tadrupananukarad vyavacchinnah -- bhavati tathatvam ca  
taddesadiniyatatvam ca, tada tasyaiva drsyamanasya bhavati  
nanyasyanyadesadimatah | yata evam iti tasmad anyathabhutad  
anyadesadimatas tathabhutam taddesadimamtam vyavacchindaty eva [s.  
186b.] nivarttayanty eva tat paricchinattiti purvakasyopasamharah |  
tatha tathabhutad anyathabhutamvyavacchindaty eva iti  
dvtiyyasyopasamharah karya iti | evam uktena nyayena ekasya  
pramanasya pratyaksasyanumanasya va tasyapy evam eva  
svavisayaparicchedad vrttih pravrttih sarvabhavan dvairasye  
tattve 'nyatve ca vyavasthapayati | tatas  
tatparicchedakapramanabalenaivasankaryasiddhih | kim tadarthikaya  
'py abhavakalpanayeti? | {p. 197.1} nanu ca vikalpavyapara esa `idam  
anyatmakam na bhavati anyathaitad atmakam` iti | pratyaksam ca  
nirvikalpakam isyate tat katham asamkaryasiddhis tatah? ity ata aha --  
tasyanvayetyadi | tad dhi pratyaksam vidhipratishedhavigalpa yada  
svavisaye janayati tadaivasya saphalyam, tadaiva ca pramanam isyate  
[t. 349.a] nanyada | ata  
evaikasyarthasvabhavasyapratipannamsabhavat[708]sarvatmana  
paricchede 'pi bhrantikaranasadbhavat  
ksanikatadavanvayavyatirekabuddhi janayitum asamarthyat tatrasya  
pramanyam nesyata iti | syan matam -- dvairasyasadhane 'py  
asamkaryasiddhyartha ma bhud abhavapramanakalpana kin tu  
prakarantarabhasiddhyartha bhavisyati | na hi tadabhasiddhau  
pratyaksasya kascid vyaparah [s. 187a.] pratipadita iti ata aha --  
tadvyatiriktetyadi | tasmad paridrsyamanad vyatiriktasyasesasya  
vastuno vyavacchedena tatah prthakkaranenanyatvena ya vyaptis  
tatsadhanad eva prakarantarasya tattvanyatvabahirbhutasyabhavah  
sidhyati | tatas tadartham api nabhavapramanakalpana yukteti | atha matam  
-- sarvasyaparidrstasya drsyamanad anyataya vyaptim naiva  
pratyaksam sadhayati tat kutas trtiyasyabhavah pratyaksata eva  
syat, yato 'bhavapramanyakalpana vyartha bhaved ity ata aha -- tasya  
trtiyarasitaya kalpyamanasya tato drstad anyataya vyaptyabhava  
tena pratyaksena tato[709] 'rthat svavisayasya avyavacchedad  
aprthakkaranat, tadarthasya ca rasyantaravena kalpyamanasya  
svavisayad avyavacchedat aprthakkaranat punar api bhavasya  
svavisayasyaparicchedaprasangat | [t. 349b.] sa hi tadvisayah  
sakalapararupasamkirnatma yadi tenatmana na paricchinnah katham  
tena tasya paricchedah? | tenatmana paricchede va katham sarvasya  
tadanyataya vyaptyasadhanam? anyathaikasyapi tadanyatvam na syat,  
nimittasya samanadvad iti | yata evam tasmad kvacid vastuni pramanam

{p. 198.1} pratyaksadikam [s. 187b.] pravrttam tadvastu  
 pratiniyatenatmana paricchinati, tato 'nyat tadrupavikalam  
 vyavacchinatti, tadanyatvena vyavasthapanat | trtiyasya ca  
 tattvanyatvabahirbhutasya prakaryabhavam sucayati, sarvasyanyataya  
 vyaptisadhanat, tadviruddhasya[710]va sarvavastuno dvaividhyasya sadhanad  
 iti | evam ekasya pramanasya vyapara eso 'nantarokta iti tam  
 evopasamhrtya sukhapratipattaye darsayannaha -- tathahi kvacid vastuni  
 pramanam pratyaksadi pravrttam tad eva vastu tadanyasmat  
 pararupad vyavacchinatti tatah prthakkaroti tadasamkirnarupataya  
 pratipadyate, paramarthatas tasya tadrupatvat yathavastu ca pratyaksena  
 rupanukarat | kim iti pararupad vyavacchinatti? | tasyaiva  
 pararupavikalasyaikarupasya paricchadat | tatha tad anyad eva ca tasmad  
 drsyamanad anyad eva ca vyavacchinatti | kutah? | tasmad [t. 350a.]  
 svavisayat | na kevalam svavisayam parato vyavacchinatti, param api  
 svavisayad iti | kuta etad? | anyasya pararupasya tatra svalambane  
 'paricchadat avasyam evaparicchinnasya [s. 188a.] paricchinnad anyatvam  
 bhavati | yata evam atah tad eva pramanam ekavastuparicchadakam  
 prakarantarabhavam sadhayati, nabhavakhyam | kuta etad? | tasmim  
 drsyamane vastuni drstatadanyatvena tasyanyasya  
 tatra paricchidyamanasyanyatvam tadanyatvam drstat tadanyatvam  
 drstatadanyatvam tena sarvasya tadvyatiriktasya vyavasthapanan na  
 a(-panena a)tad anyasyaiva ca yad anyan na bhavati puro 'vasthitam  
 sakalaparabhavavyavrttam tasyaiva tattvena drsyamanaprakarataya  
 vyavasthapanad iti | amum eva nyayam anyatrapy atidisann aha -- etena  
 kramakramadayah ityadi | etena anantaroktena nyayena  
 pratiniyataikapadartharupanukarini buddhir upajayamana  
 tadviparitarupam sarvam svavisayad vyavacchindati dvairasyam  
 trtiyaprakarabhavam ca sadhayatiti[711]ye kecid  
 anyonyavyavacchedarupah kramakramanityanidayah te vyakhyatah |  
 {p. 199.1} tatha hi -- karyasya kramamananyasahayatam pratiyaty eva  
 buddhis tasyakramam karyantarasahityam [t. 350b.] tatah  
 prthakkaroti | tatah kramakramataya dvaitasiddheh trtiyasya  
 prakaryasya sambhavo nirasto bhavati | kramabhavavyatirekinah sarvasya  
 karyajanmanah tadanyataya dvitiyaprakarataya 'vasthanat | evam  
 udayanantaradhvamsita [s. 188b.] ksanikatocyata iti pratiyati  
 vyavasthapanakala eva buddhis tadviparitarupatayah svavisayad  
 apakaranat tato 'nyatvena prakarantare 'vasthapanad  
 rasyantarabhava[712]iti | tad evam ekapramananibandhanam  
 asankaryasiddhim pratipadyopasamharayann aha -- tad evam uktena  
 nyayena ekasya pratiniyatatmana upalambhat tasyopalabhyamanasya yas tato  
 'nyas tattulyayogyatarupas tadviparito va tadrupavikalas tadatmano  
 vyavacchedah prthakkaranam  
 tasyopalabhyamanasyanupalabhyamanasvabhavad rupantarena  
 pratibhasanat | tatha tasya svavisayasya tadanyatmataya  
 bhavapradhanatvan nirdesasya vyavacchedo bhavati asankaryam sidhyati |  
 tad yady etad avisesananyasya sarvasya tatrabhavasiddhih syad ity  
 atrabhimatam tada siddhasadhanam, yatah sarvam avisesenaiva tad

ekakaraya budhya tadrupavikalam svavisayat avacchidyate,  
sarvasyanyarupasya tatrprati-bhasanat | atha taddesakalayor abhavah  
sarvasya [t. 351a.][s. 189a.] tadviparitarupasya vyavacchedo 'bhimatah sa  
na yukta iti darsayati -- na taddesakalayoh yatrasau pratiniyatatma  
sakalatrailokyavilaksanah padartha upalabhyate tatra sarvasyanyasya  
bhavasya tattulyayogyatarupasyetarasya va vyavacchedah pratisedhah |  
yena hi karanena tattulyayogyatarupasya tatrpratibhasamanasya  
pratisedhas tasmin sati tad ekarupaniyatayah pratipatter asambhavat  
tad[713]abhavanantariyika sa bhavanti tatpratisedham[714]gamayatiti  
tatkaranam anupalabdhilaksanaprapti tadatulyayogyatarupe ca na  
sambhavatiti katham tadabhavah sidhyet | {p. 200.1} etad evopasamharann  
aha -- tasmad atadatma ca sarvas tadviparitarupas tadekaraya  
buddhya prasadhita syat taddesakalasca tasya pratibhasamanasya yau  
desakalau tau yasya, sa ca syat | kimvat? | rasarupadivad iti | na hi  
rupapratibhasina jñanena tadrupavikalasya rasasya svavisayat  
prthakkarane 'pi tad asamkaryasadhane 'pi taddesakalayor abhavah  
[s. 189b.] sidhyati | tatas ca katham sarvasyatulyayogyavasthasyapi  
tatrabhavah syat?, upalabdhilaksanapraptasyeti visesanam va  
nocyeta | yata evam tasmad kvacit kadacit kasyacid abhavasiddhir  
yathoktad evanupalambhad upalabdhilaksanapraptasya [t. 351b.]  
tattulyayogyatarupopalambhatmanas cety evamrupat, na tu samanyena  
yatha "huhpare -- pramanapañcakamyatra vasturupe na jayate |  
vastusattavabodharthe tatrabhavapramanata|| [slv abhava 1; ts 1647.]  
iti | na hy anupalabdhilaksanaprapti pramanapañcakapravrttav api  
tadabhavah sidhyati, saty api tasmin svabhavadiviprakarsena  
pramanapañcakapravrttisambhavat iti | tad evam prasangikam  
parisamapayya yad uktamparena `sa evanyabhavas tadvisaya  
copalabdhih tadabhavasya kim na sadhanam`[715]iti tatranyabhavasya  
tadabhavam prati lingatve niraste tadvisayaya upalabdher nirakurvann  
aha -- anyabhavavisayetyadi | yat punar uktam --  
anyabhavavisayopalabdhis tadabhavasya kinna sadhanam`[716]iti sa  
tadabhavasya sadhikestaivasmakam, [s. 190a.] na tu lingatvena  
yathoktavanasi | kim karanam? | yatah tatrapy  
anyabhavavisayayam[717]upalabdhav 'bhavasya prthag anyabhavat  
sadhyaive kalpyamane sambandhabhavasya tadabhavena tulyatvat | na hi  
tasya api anyabhavarupayah tadabhavena kascid  
ekarthatasamavayadirupah sambandho 'stiti | aprthak siddher ity asyapi  
tulyatam darsayann -- aha lingavirbhavetyadi | yeyam  
anyabhavavisaya upalabdhir llingatayocyate tasyas {p. 201.1}  
tadviviktapradesakaraya [t. 352a.] avirbhavakala eva janmakale  
pratitikala eva[718]va tadabhavasiddhes ca | tatha hi --  
tatpratibhasaviviktanyabhavapratibhasabuddhisamvedanam eva  
tadabhavasamvedanam iti | tad eva sadhayati -- na hy anyasya tadviviktasya  
bhavam pratipadya pratipatta punar uttarakalam tatpratipatter  
anyabhavapratipattes tadabhavenanyavyatirekau prasadhya  
pratibindhasadhakena pramanena tadabhavam pratipadyate | kim tarhi? |  
tadanyam tadviviktarupam pratipadyamana eva tasya pratiyogino

'bhavam[719]pratipadyate, tasyaiva tadabhavatmakatvat | tatha hi --  
saghatapradesasamkirnarupasya [s. 190b.] kevalapradesasya darsanam  
eva ghatabhavadarsanam | na hi `ghato 'tra nasti` `ghatavanayam na  
bhavati` `saghatad anyah` ity arthabhedah kascit | tatah saghatad  
anyataya kevalapradesasya darsanam eva ghatabhavadarsanam iti |  
`ghato 'tra nasti` ti jñanam grhitagrahitaya smrtir eveti |  
katham jñayata iti cet | darsananantaram  
anvayavyatirekasadhanalaksanena vyavadhanena vina `idam  
ghataviviktam pradesavastv asti` `idam tu ghatavastu nasti` iti  
pascatyena vikalpadvayena vyavasthapanat[720] tato  
nanvayavyatirekanusaranam atrastiti [t. 352b.] | kiñ ca --  
drstantarasiddhe svatmanyabhavavisayopalabdhis tadabhavasya  
sadhanam[721] tad eva vyatirekamukhena darsayati -- tac ca tasya ityadi |  
ihapy asty evanvaya iti cet, aha -- na hy evamsakyam ityadi | kasmān na  
sakyam darsayitum? | tad ekopalabdheh tasyaikasyananyasamsarggino  
yopalabdhir visesarupa tasyah kvacid apy anyatrabhavat | atha  
tadviviktopalabdhisamanyam hetur ucyate -- yatra yatra  
ghataviviktabhūtopalabdhis tatra [s. 191a.] tatra ghatabhavo yatha  
purvanubhute ghatavivikte pradesa ity aha -- samanyena pradarsane  
kriyamane drstante 'pi purvanubhutaghatavivikte pradese  
ghatabhavasya prasadhakam pratyaksadikam pramanantaram  
anyabhavavisayopalabdher nasti, kim tu saiva tadanyabhavopalabdhih  
sadhya dharmasya tadabhalaksanasya {p. 202.1} sadhika | sa ca yatha  
sadhya dharmini tadabhavasiddhaye drstantam apeksate tatha  
drstante 'pi | tatha, tatrapī tadanyatrapityanavastha  
drstantanam iti | anavasthayam capratipattih sarvatra  
tadabhavasya | yata evam tasman na kutascil llingat tadanyabhavat  
tadupalabdher va tadabhavasiddhir iti | yadi tadanyabhavas tadabhavam na  
sadhayati, kim punar llingataya [t. 353a.] sadhayati[722]?, ity ata aha  
-- so 'nyabhavah pratyaksalaksanena -- pratyaksasyaiva  
vivaksitopalambhad anyatvenanupalambhatvat | tallaksanenanupalambhena  
siddhah sann abhavavyavaharam  
sadhayet,[723]karmasthakriyapeksayam[724]tadanyabhavasyanupalabdhiru  
patvat | kva punar asav abhavavyavaharam sadhayet? | mudhapratipattau  
sadhya yam | yas tv amudho [s. 191b.] visayapratipattau  
visayinam smaraty eva tasyabhavavyavaharah pratyaksanibandhana  
eveti na tatranupalabdher llingateti sucarccitam evanyatretihalam  
prasangeneti |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[636] purvaksanenaivayenadhyavasiyamanah [637] nimittabhavo -- t.  
[638] yesu satsu bhavaty eva yat tebhyo anyasya kalpane || taddhetutvena  
sarvatra hetunam anavasthitih || [pv ii 24] [639] samyogad -- t. [640]  
agrhitā -- t. [641] svavisayavijñane jananayogad -- t. [642]  
atratidisan -- t. [643] va pradesasya ghataviviktasyanupalabdhivam --  
t. [644] jñane [645] ekajñanasamsarggitvam [646] ekakalatvad eva [647]  
vyavahara loke -- t. [648] cakarad agrahanam ca [649] vedyate -- t.

[650] hetutva- [651] atrantare granthe svayam evacaryo vipa- -- t. [652] p. 174,27 [653] p. 176,4 [654] p. 176,11 [655] etasyasa- -- t. [656] ato granthavyakhya [657] pratyabhijñanasya -- t. [658] ghatabhavarupaya ghatajñanabhavakhyaya va (prathamam tippanam) upalabdhy 'bhavarupaya (dvi. ti.) [659] p. 176,11 [660] hi yas tuccha- -- t. [661] anyabhavat [662] prasajyapratitih [663] prasajyapratitau [664] anybhavasya [665] prati prati- -- t. [666] tasya dvididhena -- t. [667] -sya rupanabhyu- -- t. [668] tadanya- -- t. [669] tadatmyapakse [670] tadeva -- t. [671] tadatmyabhavena [672] -mukhena sambandhah ekarthasamavayasambandha iti -- t. [673] sannikarsadistam bhavati -- t. [674] visesanavisesyabhava [675] svakarmasvanantarbhavat -- t. [676] samasta -- t. [677] catrasam- -- t. [678] -dakabhavarupo -- t. [679] prayogat -- t. [680] -dike kutah si- -- t. [681] -yam ayam (or sa) samudayah -- t. [682] -yos sam- -- t. [683] pratipattikala eva -- t. [684] dhumader agnih -- t. [685] lingalinginau -- t. [686] lingalinginos ca lingina sa- -- t. [687] p. 184,29 [688] ca tadabhavapratipattih tadapra- -- t. [689] tadanyabha- -- t. [690] -nyabhavah tadatmake -- t. [691] na yujyate --t. [692] samyukta- -- t. [693] -ksavasitah -- t. [694] trsa- [695] asamkirnna(nna)vastupratibhasitaya [696] anyajtanam [697] asamkirnatvabhava [698] anyatvayogat [699] p. 172,22 nastitajñana- [700] p. 178,23; p. 180,17 [701] p. 172,22 [702] pramatuh [703] ghata- [704] bhutala- [705] ghata- [706] p. 189,24f. [707] tathatvapra- -- t. [708] -svabhavasya pratyaksamsam -- t. [709] tadarthavyavacchedad iti samasadvayena ca(vya)caste [710] prakara(ra)- [711] aneneti sesah [712] dravyanta- -- t. iti sucayati [713] gha- [714] sa tannibandhanat prati- -- t. [715] p. 178,14 [716] p. 178,15 [717] -bhavavisayayah -- t. [718] pratitijanjmakala eva -- t. [719] rupasya 'bhavam -- t [720] jñapanat -- t. [721] -sya na sadhanam -- t. [722] -taya na sa- -- t. [723] bhutala- [724] anyabhavo 'nupalambhena siddho yah sa katham anupalabdhih? ity aha

[section: 3. anupalabdhim tridha vibhajya tadvivecanam ]

tad evam anupalabdher asesavipratipattinirakaranena svarupam avasthapyā prabhedanirddesartham aha -- seyamyatokatridha'nupalabdhih | katham? | siddhe tatprasadhakena pramanena karyakaranabhava sati karanasyanupalabdhih | kidrsasya? | siddhabhavasya | tatha, vyapyavyapakabhavasiddhau satyam tatprasadhanapramanabalenaiva siddhabhavasyaiva vyapakasya nanyasya vyapakanupalabdher evasiddhatapasangad | yathokta svabhavanupalabdhis ceti | evam trividha 'nupalabdhih | katham punah karanavyapakayor abhavavyavaharah sidhyati yatas tayoh siddhabhavatocyata [t. 353b.] ity aha -- tatra karanavyapakayor api na kevalam yasya saksad abhavavyavaharah sadhyate | svabhavanupalabdhau svabhavasyasadvyavaharasya siddhir anyasya tadviviktasya bhavasiddhir ya saivasadvavaharasiddhihetutvad evam ucyate | [s. 192a.] sa karanavyapakabhavah tathasiddho 'nyabhavasiddhya pratyaksarupaya

siddho 'bhavavyavaharah karyavyapyayoh pratisedhyayoh | yada  
'nayor virupavisayataya {p. 203.1} savisesanam upalabdhir na  
sidhyati tada'bhavam abhavavyavaharamvasadhayati | samuccayartho  
vasabdah | atha kim svabhavanupalabdhav apy abhavo lingataya  
sadhayata ity aha -- svabhavanupalabdhou tu ityadi | abhavavyavahara eva,  
nabhavo 'pi tasya pratyaksasiddhatvat | atra parasya vacanavakasam  
asankyaha -- yadi tarhi karanavyapakau siddho 'sadvyavaharo yayoh  
tau santau | kena? | tadanyasya karanavyapakaviviktasya bhavasya siddhir  
ya pratyaksatmika tadrupaya 'nupalabdhya, anyasya karyasya vyapyasya  
va 'bhavam abhavavyavaharam ca sadhayatah | sa canyabhavopalabdhis  
tayoh karanavyapakayor upalabdhilaksanapraptav eva satyam  
asadvyavaharasya sadhika nanyatha ity evam isyamane [t. 354a.][s.  
192b.] sati katham tayoh karanavyapakanupalabdhyoh parokse 'rthe  
visaye prayogah | yada karyasvabhavahetvor vyatirekaprayogah kriyate  
-- yatra yatragnir nasti tatra tatra dhumo 'pi nasti, tatha yatra yatra  
vrkso nasti ksanikata va tatra tatra simsapa nasti sattvam  
va ity asesapadarthaparigrahena vyatirekaprayoge sati | na hi  
tadagnivrksavyatiriktah sarve 'rthah pratyaksata(ksa)  
aksanikata va | tatas ca katham  
tadviviktopalabdhilaksananupalabdhih[725]pratiyogino  
nopalabdhilaksanapraptata siddha? | tatha ca katham  
asesopasamharena vyaptya karyasvabhavahetvor vyatirekah sidhyet?  
| tadasiddhau va katham anayor ggamakatvam? | tasmad kvacid adarsanamatrada  
eva vyatireka estavyah, kvacic ca darsanamatrada anvayah | tatha ca  
pratibandhaghosana 'narthiketi manyate parah | siddhantavady aha --  
naiva parokse 'rthe karanavyapakanupalabdhyoh prayogo [s. 193.a]  
vyatirekopadarsanakale pramanataya karanasya vyapakasya va  
'nupalabdhih pramanabhuta naiva prayujyate | kasmad? | lingasya  
karanavyapakanupalabdhilaksanasya tadabhalaksanasya va  
aniscayat tadanupalabdhyoh sandeharupatvat tadabhavasya ca [t. 354b.]  
sandigdhatvat | katham tarhi tada 'nayoh prayoga isyate? ity aha --  
kevalam ityadi | karanavyapakayor hi {p. 204.1}  
karyakaranabhavaprasadhakena purvoktena pramanena  
vyapyavyapakabhavasadhakena ca tadutpattilaksane tadatmyalaksane  
ca sambandhe sadhite siddhasambandhayor yady abhavo yatra yatrabhavah  
syat parasyapi karyasya vyapyasya va 'vasyam niyamenabhavo 'nyatha  
'hetukatvaprasangat, nihsvabhavataprasangac ca | taddvarena  
pratibandhaprasadhake pramane smrtih katham nama syad ity  
etasyarthasya darsanartham ete karanavyapakanupalabdhis prayujyeta iti  
| darsanadarsanabalena tu sadhane yatraivaikadarsane paro drsto  
'darsane va na drstah tatraiva tasya bhavo 'bhavo va bhavatu  
sarvatra tu kasmad bhavati? | na hy apratibaddhatmanam gavasvadinam  
kvacit tathabhavadarsane 'pi sarvatra tathabhavo bhavati, purusasya tu  
sarvada kvacid ekabhavabhavayor aparasya [s. 193b.]  
bhavabhavadarsanam yadrcchasamvadah sambhavyeta asati  
pratibandhe | tatha caha -- desadibhedadrrsyante  
bhinnadravyesusaktayah| pramanasiddhe saty avasyam eva yatra yatra

karyam tatra tatra karanam, yatra yatra tadabhavah tatra tatra ca  
karyasyapy abhavo 'nyatha karanam antarena karyasya bhava  
tasyahetutaiva syat | tatas ca nityam sattvadiprasangah | tatha  
yatra yatra yatsvabhavas tatra tatra tadbhavah[726]anyatha tasya  
nairatmyam eva syad iti vyaptyaivanvayavyatirekopadarsane pratibandhah  
khyapayitum sakyate nanyatheti prag eva vistarato vipañcitam |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[725] agnivrksa- [726] tatsvabhavah -- t.

[ section: 4. hetos trairupyatraividhyayor hetvabhasatvasya  
copasamharah ]]

evam karaysvabhavanupalabdihilaksane eva paksadharme  
tatsadhakapramanasadbhavad anvayavyatirekasadbhavo nanyatrete  
pratipadyopasamharann {p. 205.1} aha -- iti esa eva [s. 194a.]  
svabhavakaryanupalabdihilaksanah paksadharmo 'nvayavyatirekavan  
pratibandhasadbhavat[727]| yatas canvayavyatirekavan  
pratibandhaprasadhakapramanasadbhavad uktena nyayena iti tasmad  
tadamsena vyapto 'nvayavyatirekaniscayenaiva tadamsavyapter niscayad  
yathoktam prak, [t. 355b.] tatas ca tadamsavyaptivacanat  
trilaksana eva trirupa eva trividha eva hetur ggamako nanyalaksano  
'nyo va yathoktatirupyasadbhave rupantarasya vaiyarthyat  
yathoktatirupyabhava ca rupantarakalpanayam apy  
avyabhicarabhavenagamakatvat | kasmad trilaksana eva trividha eva  
hetur ggamako nanyalaksano 'nyo veti darsayati  
svasadyadharmavyabhicarat iti trilaksanasyaiva  
svasadyadharmavyabhicarat | svasadyadharmavyabhicara eva ca gamakatvam  
iti rupantarakalpana vyartha | pratibandhanibandhananvayavyatirekapagame  
ca rupantarakalpanayam api svasadyadharmavyabhicarabhavat | tad  
anena `tridhaiva sa` ity asya trilaksana eva sa hetur avinabhavasya  
svasadyadharmavyabhicarasya niyamad avasyan taya sadbhavat [s. 194b.]  
pratibandhanimittatadamsavyaptyanabhyupage(game) ca rupantarakalpanayam  
api hetvabhasas tato 'pare yathoktatrilaksanad apare  
rupantarayogitaya vikalpyamana hetvabhasa [t. 356a.] avinabhavasya  
svasadyadharmavyabhicarasya tesv abhavad ity aparo 'rtho darsita iti |

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[727] -sadbhavat asyaiva svabhavakaryanupalabdihilaksanasraya(nas  
pada)tvat -- t.

[ section: 5. hetulaksane 'dhikarupavadinam nirasah ]]

yaduktam `trilaksana eva hetur nanyalaksanah` iti tatra  
paresam vipratipattim darsayann aha -- sadlaksano hetur ity  
aparenaiyayika-mimamsakadayo manyante | kani punah sadrupani  
hetos tair isyamte? ity aha -- trini caitani  
paksadharmanvayavyatirekakhyani | tatha 'badhitavisayatvam  
caturtham rupam | abadhitah pramanenanirakrto visayah

sadhyadharmalaksano yasya sa tathoktah tasya bhavah tattvam aparam  
rupam | tatha vivaksitaikasamkhyatvam rupantaram, eka samkhya  
yasya {p. 206.1} hetudravyasya tadekasamkhyam vivaksitam ekasamkhyam  
hetudravyam asrayatvena yasya hetusamanyasya tadvivaksitaikasamkhyam  
tadbhavo 'param rupam | yady ekasamkhyavyavacchinnayam  
pratiheturahitayam hetuvyaktau hetutvam bhavati tada gamakatvam na tu  
pratihetusahitayam api dvisamkhyayuktayam iti[728] | [s. 195a.] yadi  
viruddhavyabhicaryaparam hetvantaram nopadarsyata iti yavat | tatha  
jñanatvam ca jñanavisayatvam ca | na hy ajñāto hetuh  
svasattamatrena gamako yuktah [t. 356b.] iti | tatraitesu  
rupantaresu yad etad abadhitavisayatvam nama tat tavat  
pratibandhanibandhananvayavyatirekatmaka 'vinabhavasambhave sati tatah  
prthag anyallaksanam na bhavati | tadatmakam tu tadvacanenaivoktam  
iti na vaktavyam iti | kasmāt prthag laksanam na bhavati? badhaya  
avinabhavasya ca virodhad iti | tatha hi -- saty apy avinabhava yathokte  
badhasambhavam manyamanair abadhitavisayatvam rupantaram ucyate |  
sa ceyam tatsambhavana na sambhavati, badhaya avinabhavena virodhat  
sahanavasthanalaksanat | tam eva virodham sadhayann aha --  
avinabhavo hi ityadi | saty eva hi sadhyadharme bhavo hetor avinabhava  
ucyate | pramanabadha tu tasminnasati | yadi hi saty eva tasmims  
tadabhavavisayam pramanam pravartteta tada 'sya bhrantatvad  
apramanataiva syat iti kuto badha? | tatah sa hetuh tallaksanah  
sadhyavinabhavi dharmini syat | atra ca sadhyadharmahkathamna  
bhavet? yato [s. 195b.] badhavakasah syat | tasmad avinabhavasya  
pramanabadhayas ca sahanavasthanam avinabhavenopasthapitasya  
dharmini sadhyadharmabhavasya pramanabadhopasthapitasya ca  
tadabhavasya parasparapariharasthitilaksanataya virodhenaikatra  
dharminy asambhavad iti | tam eva virodham sastikartum  
paropahasavyajenaha -- pratyaksanumane hi ityadi | sadhyadharmam hi  
badhamane pratyaksanumane, tamgrivayamgrhitva [t. 357a.]  
dharminah svasrayat niskasayatah[729] | tasmims ca sadhyadharme  
saty eva tadavinabhavitvad dhetur bhavams tam {p. 207.1}  
sadhyadharmam niskasyamanam gale grhitva hathat tatraiva  
dharminyavasthapayatiti param prakrstam vata bhavanam  
sadhyadharmalaksananamasvasthyam vartate | tatha hi --  
yantradvayaniyantritanam nirucchvasitaya maranam eva praptam iti |  
paro badha 'vinabhavayor visayabhedad avirodham darsayann aha --  
anyatra sadhyadharminam parihrtya drstantadharmini  
sadhyadharminavinabhavi hetur na punah sadhyadharminy eva | tatah  
[s. 196-7a.] kuto badha 'vinabhavayor virodho 'nyatra badhaya  
sadhyadharmabhavasadhanad anyatra ca hetuna tadbhavasadhanat | tatha  
caivamvidhe saty api avinabhava badhasambhavad abadhitavisayatvasya  
rupantarasya sambhava iti | evamvidhavinabhavopagame saty apy  
abadhitavisayatvadike rupantare hetvabhasas tato 'pare  
rupantarasambhavina ity apaditam hetvabhasatam vivaritam  
paropahasapurvakam aha -- tat kim ayam sadhyadharmi tapasvi varakah  
saddh(ndha)m udvahya tasmin sadhyadharmasadhanasaktivikalām [t.

357b.] hetum parinayya sadhyadharmalakṣaṇam putramrgayate? |  
etad eva vyanakti -- yasya hetor ddharminy asaty api sadhyadharme bhava  
isyate, sadhyadharmino 'nyatravinabhavopagamat | tam tathavidham  
sadhyadharminy upadarsya katham dharmi sadhyadharmavan ity ucyate? |  
na hy 'mbhastvasya[730]samudre[731]lavanatvenavinabhave 'pi tadvyatirikte  
'mbhasi lavanataya sadhyatveneste 'mbhastvabhava 'pi  
lavanatvasiddhir iti | parasya vacanavakasam asankhyaha -- ata eva  
ityadi | etad eva vivrṇoti -- syad etad bhavato matam | yata eva hetur  
anyatha 'pi sadhyadharmam antarenapi dharmini bhaved ambhastvadisū  
tathadarsanat, sadhyadharmipariharena cavinabhaopagamat ata eva  
karanat pramanabhyam abadhitaḍharma dharmity ucyate | yadi {p.  
108.1} pratyakṣanumanabhyam sadhyadharmini [s. 196-7b.] hetor  
visayah sadhyadharmo na badhyate yatha 'mbhastvasya lavanatvam, tada  
tasya gamakatvam, nanyatheti | tato 'nyatravinabhavamatreṇa  
sadhyasiddher anabhyupagamat na yathokto dosa iti | siddhantavady aha --  
tat kim idanim [t. 358a.] yada hetor dharminy  
avinabhavitanabhyupagamat sadhyasiddher abhavat tatsiddhaye rupantaram  
abadhitavisayatvam ucyate tada hetor na kiñcit samarthyam | kasmāt?  
abadhayaiva hetum antarenapi sadhyasiddheh akiñcitkara eva hetuḥ |  
tatha hy atra kalpanadvaiyam -- badhakapramanavrttau sadhyabhavo  
niyato va syad? aniyato va? | tatra yadi purvo vikalpas tada  
sadhyabhavo hi badhakapramanasya vrttau niyataḥ, tadaiva bhavat  
tadabhava cabhavad iti | tasmad abadhyam  
badhakapramanavrttyabhava tanniyatasya sadhyabhavasyapy abhavat  
sadhyasiddheh bhavaty eveti vyartha eva hetur iti nopanyasaniya eva |  
tataḥ kasyabadhitavisayatvam rupantaran bhavet? | syan matam --  
ma bhud badhakapramanavrttyabhava hetoḥ samarthyam, yada tu  
sadhyasya badhakam pramanam dharmini varṭtate tada hetoḥ  
sadhyasadhane samarthyam bhavisyatity ata [s. 198a.] aha --  
badhyam api iti | yadi badhakam pramanam varṭtate tada tena  
sadhyabhavasya dharmini sadhanat punar brahmanapi tadbhavasya  
karttum asakyatvat kim anga punaḥ sasthena hetuneti[732]kutah  
sadhanasya hetoḥ samarthyam? | ata [t. 358b.] eva hi bhavadbhir  
abadhitavisayatvam rupantaram ucyata iti | atha  
badhakapramanavrttau sadhyabhavo na niyataḥ tadabhava 'pibhavad  
iti dvitiyah pakṣa isyate tad apy abadhyah samarthyaviraha iti  
darsayann aha -- aniyame badhakapramanavrttau  
sadhyabhavasyesyamane satidam apatitam | na ca -- badhakam  
pramanam syat sadhyabhavasya ca sambhavah iti na sadhyasadhane  
samarthyam abadhyah satyam api sadhyabhavasya sambhavad iti  
tadyogino 'pi hetvabhasataiveti | yad uktam -- abadhayaiva sadhyasiddher  
vyartha hetuḥ iti tatranyartham abadhyah darsayan hetusamarthyam  
pratipadayann ahaparah-- na badhyah abhavo samabadha 'bhimata |  
kim tarhi? | badhyah anupalabdhiḥ | sa ca tadanupalabdhiḥ purusasya  
saktivaikalyat kvacid desadau badhyah sambhava 'pi syat | tato badha  
'nupalabdhitatreṇa sadhyasiddher abhavat tatsiddhye 'vasyam [s. 198b.]  
hetur abhidhaniya iti sa hetuprayogasya visayah. tada hi hetuḥ

svasadyam sadhayan katham asamarthah syad iti. siddhantavady aha --  
kim nu vai hetur badhaya ya upalabdhis tasyah bibheti na punar  
bbadhaya yena badham sambhavantim apy anadrtya tadanupalabdhau  
satyam prayoktavya isto bhavatah | kadacitparo bruyat -- kim  
karisyati vidyamana'pi badha tapasvini, [t. 359a.] tadupalabdhir eva  
raksasi | tasmāt tata eva hetor bhayam tadabhave hetuh prayoktavya  
evety ata aha -- sa tarhi ityadi | evam tarhi paramarthena badha kim  
asti nastity etadanapeksya badhaya anupalabdhau satyam prayoktavya  
iti kakva pccchati | kadacit paro bruyat -- uktam evaitat kim artham  
pcccyate? ity aha -- kim arthamprayujyata iti | badha 'nupalambhe 'pi  
tatsambhave sadhyasadhanayogad ity abhiprayah | paro 'navagatabhipraya  
aha -- sadhyasiddhyartham iti badhakapratyayabhava  
pramanyasyestatvat tatah sadhyasiddhir aviruddhaiveti manyate |  
siddhantavadi satyam badhayam tadanupalambhe 'pi sadhyasiddhim  
asambhavyam pccchati sa kimkvacid ityadi | kim [s. 199a.] punar asau  
hetuh satyam api badhayam sadhyam sadhayed iti sambhavyate bhavata  
yenasya badhaya abhava viniscayam prati yatno na kriyate hetus ca  
prayujyata iti | evam etat iti cet; tatha satyam api badhayam  
sadhyasadhanasamarthyopagame saty abadhitisayam na bhavati | kim  
karanam? | badhayam api satyam asya hetoh samarthyat  
samarthyopagamat | tad dhi hetor laksanam ucyate yena vina sadhyam na  
sadhayed iti | {p. 210.1} syan matam -- anupalabhyamanabadhatvam  
hetulaksanam [t. 359b.] paramarthena, nabadhitavisayatvam ity ata  
aha -- tathaca ityadi | evam sati badhayah sadbhavasambhave 'pi tam  
abhyupagamyā tadanupalambhamatrena hetoh prayogah praptah | yadi hi  
badham abhyupagamyā hetuprayogo nabhimatah syat tada  
'nupalambhamatrena badhayam samsayat -- satam api kesañcit  
kathañcidanupalambhasambhavat -- samsayitasya hetuprayoge pravrttir eva  
na yujyeta | tasmad yo yatsamsaye 'pi pravartate sa tasya bhavapaksam  
abhyupetyaiva pravartate | tatha ca yatha badhanupalabdhau tam  
abhyupagamyā hetuh prayujyate tatha tadupalabdhau api prayujyatam,  
badhayah sadbhavabhyupagame sati tadupalambhanupalambhayor  
visesabhavat iti nanupalabhyamanabadhatvam api [s. 199b.]  
hetulaksanam yujyata iti kuto badhakapratyayavirahe 'py asati  
pratibandhe pramanyasya sambhava iti | parasya vacanavakasam  
asankhyaha -- na badhayam ityadi | naiva hi badhayam satyam  
hetoh samarthyam isyate tat katham tadupalambhe 'pi prayogah syat? |  
siddhantavady aha -- yady evam badhayam satyam hetur asamartho  
yadisyate tada 'nirnito adhaya asambhavo yasya hetoh sa  
tathavidhah prayogambadha 'nupalambhamatrena narhati | kim  
karanam? | ma bhud badhayah sambhasvapakse prayuktasyapi hetoh  
sadhyasiddhau asamarthyam iti[733] | [t. 360a.] purvapaksavady aha --  
badhanupalambhe sati badhaya  
abhavat[734]sadupalambhakapratyayabhava[735]saty avasyam arthanam  
asattvad dheto samarthyam iti cen manyase siddhantavady aha -- kim  
upalambho badham ityadi | upalambho hy arthanam karyam, na ca  
karyam karanam vyapnoti | na hy 'vasyam karanani karyavanti

bhavanti, pratibandhavaikalyasambhavat[736] tat katham  
 avyapakasyopalambhasya nivrttau badhaya nivrttih?, yato hetor  
 bbadhayah sambhavakrtam asamarthyam na sambhaved iti | etac ca parair  
 apisyata eva; [s. 200a.] pramanatayopagatasyapy udayakale  
 'nupalabdhahabhasya {p. 211.1} kalantarena badhakapratyayotpade saty  
 apramanyopagamat | athavyapakasyapy upalambhasya ivrttau badha  
 nivarttate -- nivarttate hi mithyatvamdosajanadayatnatah|| [slv su  
 2.52] iti anenaiva nyayena jñananivrttya badhanivrtter ity aha --  
 tathapi vyartho hetuh | kutah? | badhanupalambhad eva  
 hetupayogarahitat sadhyasiddheh | kim karanam? | anupalambhe  
 badhaya asamभवat | tatha hi -- yatra badhaya anupalambhas tatra  
 paramarthata eva sa na vidyata iti manyase | yatra casau paramarthato  
 nasti, tatra sadhyadharmasyabhavo 'pi paramarthenaiva [t. 360b.] nasti,  
 anyatha paramarthena badhaya abhavayogat. tatas ca  
 sadhyadharmasyabhavabhava sati bhava iti bhavanmatya sadhyapratiter  
 vyarthata hetor iti. atha ma bhud yuktivirodha iti nopalambhanivrttau  
 badhanivrttir isyate, tatraha -- upalambhasya nivrttav api satyam  
 badhaya anivrttav isyamanayam tadavastham hetor asamarthyam  
 yadavastham badhopalambha iti hetor aprayoga iti  
 kasyabadhitavisayatvam [s. 200b.] rupantaram syat? | etad  
 evopasamharann aha -- tasmad svasadhya ityadi. yata evam vyaptya  
 hetoh sarvatra sadhyenavinabhavabhyupagame  
 bahirvyaptavisayamanayam vaiyarthyam hetuprayogasyapadyate tasmad  
 svasadhyabhavabhavabhyamanyatha'pi svasadhyabhava 'py abhavan na  
 'bhava 'pi ca bhavan hetur dharmini kiñcit sadhyam na bhavayati na  
 sadhayati na vibhavayati tadviparitam na nisedhayati iti tasya  
 vidhipratishedhvakurvata upaksepah prayogo na samarthah ity avasyam  
 hetuprayogam icchata svasadhyavinabhavah sarvatra hetor  
 abhyupagantavyah | sa ca pratibandhanibandhanah | esa ca  
 darsanadarsanamatrayatto yathoktam prak | tasmims cabhyupagate  
 badhavinabhavayor virodhah [t. 361a.] siddha ity upasamharann aha --  
 tan na ityadi | yata evam tena karanenabadha rupantaram na bhavati  
 | yadi nama badhavinabhavayoh sahavasthanabhavad avinabhava {p.  
 212.1} saty abadha gamyate rupantaram tu kim iti na bhavati? iti, ata  
 aha -- tan nama ityadi | tad dhi tasmad visesanantaram bhaved  
 vastusthitaya | [s. 201a.] laksanakarais ca rupantaratenopadanam  
 arhati yasya visesanasya bhava 'pi yasyaparasyabhavah syat | yatah  
 svabhava vyabhicare ca visesanavisesyabhavo na sambhava eva kevale |  
 udaharanam aha -- tad yatha ityadi | saty api hi sravanatvadeh  
 sapakse bhavo nasti | saty api ca caksusatvadeh sapakse bhava  
 sadhyadharmini sabde sambandho nasti | tato 'nyoh sambavavyabhicarayor  
 bhavad visesanavisesyabhavo laksanantaravena copadanam[737]||  
 iha 'py evam bhavisyatiti ced aha -- na caitad anantaroditam abadhaya  
 avinabhava sati sambhavati | saty avinabhava niyamenabadhayah  
 sambhavat vyabhicarabhavat kuto visesanavisesyabhavo  
 laksanantaravena copadanam[738]arhati? iti na hetoh  
 sadhyavinabhavino viruddhasya ca sadhyaviparyayavinabhavino visaye

badha sambhavati | uktena prakarena viparyaye samyagghetur evavisaye tu  
prayogad dhettvabhasa ucyate | yata evam iti tasman na tadabhavo  
badhvirahah [t. 361b.] prthagavinabhad anvyavyatirekatmano 'naylor  
hetuviruddhaya laksanantaravna vacyah, [s. 201b.]  
vyabharabhavena rupantaravayogat | yatas cavinabhava sati badha  
na sambhavati virodhat, tasmad dhettor yathoktalaksanasya prayoge sati  
gamyarthaya api pratijnaya dosanam pratyaksaviruddhadinam  
sambhavo nasti, hetulaksanenaiva tesam nirastatvat | tat katham  
badhviraho heto rupantaram ucyate? asambhavinam ca tesam  
upavarnanam nisphalam ity akutam[739] kevalayah prayoge 'sti  
sambhava iti cet, aha -- napi ityadi | hetuprayoge hy asati kevala  
pratijnai na prayujyate, hetuvisayatvena tadabhyupagamat | tatas  
casastrakarair na pratijnadosah pratyaksaviruddhadayo vacya iti  
|dinnagapadais tu {p. 213.1}  
sadhya sadhyaviparyayena[740] vipratipattidarsanad aprayogarhasyapi  
paksasya laksanavidhane nyayapraptam evapaksatva na ni(-tvam  
ni) rakrtapadena pramanaviruddhasyakhyanam, na tv atiprasaktam  
paksalaksanam vyavacchinnam, sandigdhasyaiva sadhyatvat,  
pramanabdhite sadhakapramanavrtter iti | tad evam  
abadhitavisayatvam nirakrtya rupantaram nirakurvann aha -- etena  
avinabhava sati badhaya [t. 362a.] asambhavadarsanena  
ekasamkhyavivaksa'pi viruddhavyabharidosavipaksenocyamana  
pratyukta pratyakhyata | parahprcchati -- katham iti kena prakarena  
-- yatha badhavinabhavayoh sahanavasthanam tatha  
pratihetvavinabhavayor api?, yenaikasamkhyavivaksa tadvad eva  
pratyakhyayeta iti | siddhantavadi samyam darsayann[741] aha -- eka  
ityadi | eko hi hetur laksanayuktah | svasadhyavyabharicari katham  
bhavati? | yadi svasadhyabhava eva bhavet, anyatha tallaksanam  
avinabhavo nama hiyeta | atraiva dharmini sa tallaksana eko bhavati  
tatraiva dharmini tasmad anyo 'pi pratihetur viruddhastena  
hetulaksanayuktah katham bhavati? | ekasya hetor yat  
sadhya[742] tadbhadhakasya tadviruddhasyaparasya dharmasya bhava eva  
nabhava bhavad avinabhad ity badhaya samanam badhasambhavana  
samanah pratihetur iti [s. 202b.] nirasta iti | atraiva dusanantaram  
abhidhatum vikalpayann aha -- api ca ityadi | `vastutah` paramarthato  
yasya pratihetur na sambhavati -- kim asau samyagijnanasya viparyayasya  
vopanyastasadhyaviparitajnanasya va hetur isto [t. 362b.] yato  
vivaksitaikasamkhyatvam tallaksanam ucyate, ahosvid yasya pratihetus  
tatsadhyaviparitasadhako na pradarsitah paramarthatah sann apiti |  
paro dosam apasyann aha -- kiñcatak ityadi | yadi nama purvo vikalpa  
uttaro va tatak ko dosah? iti[743] | {p. 214.1} siddhantavady aha --  
yady asambhavan pratihetur yasya sa samyagijnanadihetur isyate, tada  
'laksanam etad vivaksitaikasamkhyatvam | kasmad? asakyo niscayo  
yasya vastuto 'sambhavad pratihetur yasya sa tathoktah | paramatapeksaya  
caitad ucyate | paro hi darsanadarsanabhyam asaty api pratibandhe  
'vinabhavam icchati | paro hi darsanadarsanabhyam asaty api pratibandhe  
'vinabhavam icchati | tatas tasya pratihetur evamvidhasya sambhavo 'sti |

sa canupalabhyamano 'pi kadacit syad iti vastutas tadabhavo nisciyate |  
pratibandhanibandhanavinabhavavadinam tv asmakam [s. 203a.]  
pratihetvasambhavah suniscita eva | na hi tadatmyatadutpattilaksane  
pratibandhe pramanatah siddhe tannimittavinabhavitaya ekena hetuna  
svasadhye sadhite punas tatraiva dharmini tallaksanasya [t. 363a.]  
tadviruddharthasadhakasya pratihetoh sambhavah sankhyate,  
bhavanam viruddhasvabhavadvayayogad, viruddhadharmasadhakasambhave ca  
tasyaiva svasadhyavinabhavinah prathamasya tatra pramanato  
bhavasiddhyayogad iti | syan matam -- yadi nama prastutah  
pratihetvasambhavo 'smabhir niscetum asakyas tathapy asambhavat  
pratihetutvam vivaksittaikasamkhyatvapatipaditam hetulaksanam  
kasman na bhavati? ity aha -- na hy aniscitatmanah ityadi | pratipadako  
yo dharmo hetos tasyaniscitasvabhavasya yasmat tallaksanatvam  
pratipadakadharmata na bhavati | yatha samdigdhasya paksadharmatvasyeti  
purvakasya sadhanam | napi sandigdham laksanam yasya sa hetur  
bhavatiti na kasciddhetur bhaved iti hetvabhavo [s. 203b.] va ity asya  
samarthanam | tatas ca hetvabhasas tato 'pi ity atrapi yojitam iti | syan  
matam -- yasya pratiyogi drsyate tasyaiva pratihetubhavat aheturvam  
bhavatu, yasya tu pratiyogi hetur na drsyate sa vastuta evasambhavat  
pratihetuh | na hi tatra vastutah pratihetusambhavah sankyate,  
badhakapratyayam antarena badhasankaya ayogat | tad uktam --  
badhajñane tv anutpanne nasankanispramanika iti | {p. 215.1} ata  
aha -- tulye laksane hi ityadi | sanyamanapratihetuna tulyam  
laksanam darsanadarsanamatranimittavinabhavarupam yasya tasmin  
drstah pratiyoginah [t. 363b.] pratihetor bbadhakasya sambhava sa  
yesam api tattulyalaksananam pratiyogi na drsyate tesv api  
sankam pratihetusambhavavisayam utpadayati | kim karanam? |  
adrstapratiyogino drstapratiyogino visesabhavat | na hi  
tasyetarena kascidviseso 'sti, yatas tatsambhavo na sankyeta |  
purusasaktivaikalyadina tu tadadarsanam[744]sambhavyeteti kim ucyate  
'nasanka nihpra(spra)manika` iti | atha visesah  
pratibandhalaksano 'vinabhavaniscayako drstapratihetor  
adrstapratiyogina isyate yatah pratiyogisambhavasanka 'stam  
upaiti | [s. 204a.] tada sati va visese sa viseso hetor laksanam |  
kim karanam? | yatas tato visesad dhetur ekantena niscayena  
nirastapratipaksas tathavidhe dharmini pratihetvasambhavat svasadhyam  
niscayayatiti | yas tathavidho na bhavati tadvisesavirahat  
drstapratihetuh so 'tallaksano na hetuh syat | tatha ca yadi  
nama 'hetau pratihetur drsto, hetoh kim ayatam, yena tannivrttaye  
tatraikasamkhyavivaksa kriyate, yathoktavinabhavavacanenaiva  
tannivrtter ity aha -- tathaca hetau tadvisesayogini pratihetvasambhave  
sati vyartha nisprayojanam ekasamkhyavivakseti | [t. 364a.]  
yathoktavisesangikarane tallaksanasya pratihetor asambhavat  
kasyaikasamkhyavivaksaya vyavacchedah kriyate? yato 'sya karyakatvam  
syad iti | viruddhavyabharinas ca hetvabhasasya vyavacchedartham  
ekasamkhyavivaksa hetulaksane kriyate | vastuto 'sambhavat  
pratihetutvasiddhye ca pratibandhalaksane visese hetav isyamane

viruddhavyabhicary api hetvabhaso na [s. 204b.] bhavati | tato  
 vyavacchedyabhavat kim ekasamkhyavivaksaya? iti darsayann aha --  
 atah pratibandhalaksanavisesopagamat viruddhavyabhicarino  
 hetvabhasasya yallaksanamtad dhiyeta na sambhavet | kim punas  
 tadviruddhavyabhicarino laksanam? ity aha -- svalaksana ityadi |  
 hetor yadatmiyam laksanam tadyuktayor hetvor {p. 216.1} ekatra  
 dharmini virodhena parasparaviruddhasadhyasadhakatvenopanipate sati  
 viruddhavyabhicariti viruddhavyabhicarino laksanam | na ca tat  
 pratibandhangikarane sati sambhavati | na hi tadatmyatadutpattibhyam  
 svasadhyapratibandhavaty ekatra hetau kvaciddharmini sambhavati dvitiyas  
 tallaksanas tatraiva hetuh sambhavet, [t. 364b.] bhavanam  
 viruddhasvabhavadvayasambhavat, viruddhadharmadhyasasya  
 bhedalaksanatvat | tadavyabhicarino hetor dvitiyasya tatra kutah  
 sambhavavakasa iti | nanu yadi tathavidhavisesasambhave [s. 205a.] sati  
 viruddhavyabhicarilaksanam hiyate, ekasamkhyavivaksa va  
 vyartha, tathapi naiva hetvabhavaprasangah, tat kim uktam hetvabhavo  
 vety ata aha -- na ca naiva tasya visesasya pratibandhalaksanasya, yato  
 vastuto 'sambhavat pratihetur nisciyate | svarupam  
 tadatmyatadutpattilaksanam nirddesyate bhavadbhih yatha 'smabhir  
 nirdistam ydrupam pratitya pratipadya pratiyoginah  
 sambhavasambhavau utpasyamah | yatra sa viseso nasti tatra  
 pratiyoginah sambhavah kalpita agamasraye 'numane | yatra tv asti sa  
 viseso vastubalapravrtte 'numane tatra pratiyogino 'sambhava iti yata  
 evam tasman nasty eva bhavatam sa visesah -- bhavadbhir na  
 jñayata eva sa visesa iti -- tasmāt[745]sarvatra yatrapi pratiyogi na  
 drsyate tatrapi sankya pratiyogivisayaya bhavitavyam | tam eva  
 sankham dradhyann aha -- drstapratihetur api ityadi | yasyapi  
 [s. 205b.] hi pratihetur drstas tasyapi prak pratiyogidarsanad  
 itarena sarvakalam adrstapratiyogina kascid viseso laksyate [t.  
 365a.] yaddarsanaj jñayeta `atra pratiyogi sambhavati nyanyatra` iti  
 darsanadarsanamatranibandhanayor anvayavyatirekayoh sarvatra samanatvat  
 | tathapi pascata tatra pratiyogi drsta iti sarvatra  
 tattulyalaksane pratiyogisadbhavasanka na vivarttata iti | syan matam  
 -- yesu pratiyogi sambhavati tesvasyam eva kadacid asav upalabhyate |  
 yesu tu purusayusenapi nopalabhyate trsv asau {p. 217.1} nasty eva  
 | tatah sa tathavidho hetur bhavisyati, tat katham hetvabhavo 'smakam?  
 ity ata aha -- na ca ityadi | yesam api hi pratihetur sambhavati  
 tesam api naiva sarvada tasya pratihetur upalabdhih pratipattirnam  
 | na hy asarvadarsanam upalabdhih sarvabhavasattam vyapnoti,  
 pratibandhavaikalyasadbhavat | nanu ca yatra sarvadaiva pratipatra(ttra)  
 pratiyogi na drsyate tatra tadasanka [s. 206a.] katham kriyate? |  
 tatha caha -- badha(dha)jñane tv anutpanne nasankanispramanika  
 iti | tatha 'param -- sisyparamparayakumarilotpadat  
 pragdrstapratiyogisupanyastesu, tenaiva prajñatisayasaktina  
 pratihetava utpreksitah tatas taddarsanat yavaj jivam  
 adrstapratihetusv api tadasanka nivarttate | tatah katham  
 asanka nispramanikocyate? | tulyalaksane hi ityadikam api

pratyogisambhavasankakaranam uktam eva | na ca pratyogisambhavam  
 asankamanas tannimittasambhavat `utprekseta hi`  
 ityadyakrosamatrea nivarttayitum sakyate |  
 tenasya[747]pratyogyasankapanodaksam kiñcit karanam  
 abhidhaniyam yatha 'smabhir abhihitam `svabhavahetor viparyaye  
 badhakapramanasad atmyaniscaye saty anvayavyatirekayos tatra  
 nirnaya; [s. 206b.] karyaahetau ca yathoktapratyaksanupalambhatah  
 karyaakaranasiddhes tanniscaya` iti | yata evam sarvatra  
 pratyogyasanka na nivarttate bhavad darsane tena karananiscayah  
 pratyoginah sambhavayoh `iha pratyogi sambhavati iha tu na sambhavati`  
 ity evamrupa iti -- tasmad[748]vastuto 'sambhavat pratihetutvam {p.  
 218.1 } yallaksanam hetoh [t. 366a.] tasyaniscitatvad  
 ekasamkhyavivaksav adinam na kasciddhetuh syat | na hy  
 aniscitalaksano hetur bhavati upasamhara iti | tad evam `kim yo  
 vastuto 'sambhavatpratihetuh sa samyagjñānaviparyayahetur istah` iti  
 amum vikalpam nirakrtya dvitiam vikalpam niracikirsur aha --  
 athapradarsitapratihetuh samyagjñānaviparyayahetur ista iti  
 sambandhah | ayam ca pakshah kiladinnagacaryasyapy abhimata iti  
 para upadarsayann aha -- yathaha dinnagacaryah | kim aha? yadatarhi  
 ityadi | sravanatvasya hi na kathañcidvyavacchedahetutvam iti  
 dinnagacaryenokte parenabhihitam --  
 yadatarhivaiyakaranahsabdatvamsamanyavisesamnityam  
 abhyupagacchati tada'yamsravanatvalaksanahpaksadharmahhetur  
 eva syat | nityahsabdahsravanatvatsabdatvavat ity evam  
 parenokte satyacaryenoktam -- yady atrasabdakhye dharminy  
 anityatvahetumkrtakatvaprayatnanantariyakatvadilaksanam  
 kascidvaisesikadir na darsayet[749] tada'yam pradarsitapratihetur hetur  
 eva bhavet iti | tad evamacaryapadaih[750]saksitve datte mujam  
 utksipya sastrakarrah putkurvann[751]aha -- idam idanim[752]ityadi |  
 yada hyacaryasyapy[753]etad abhimatam iti [t. 366b.] kascidvyakhyayate  
 tadidam[754]sumahadvyanam ayatam -- gurubhir abhihitatvad aprakasyam,  
 na hi gurunam dosah prakasayitum yuktah, nyayam  
 anupalayadbhiih asamvaraniyam apracchadaniyam | tat kim  
 gurun[755]dusayama uta nyayam apy upeksamahe[756]ity ubhayam apy  
 asakyam[757]iti kastataramvyasanamkatham nirvodhumsakyeta? | na  
 kathamcid iti | kah punar atra doso yenedam kastataram ity aha --  
 sa tavad ayam sravanatvalaksano hetur vastuni sabdadini  
 svasadhyam tattvam[758]nityatvam tatpraktini tadatmakani krtva  
 [s. 207b.] tacchranatvam pramanam yesam  
 purusanammimamsakavaiyakaranadinam tan {p. 219.1 }  
 abhyudayena svarggena nihsreyasena capavarggena yojayitva | tatha hi  
 -- vastutattvam yavan klesan na prajahati tavat svargamasadayati,  
 klesams tu prajahan nirvanaparayano bhavati | athava  
 sabdanityatvapratitau vedapramanyat  
 tadvahitagnihotranusthanat[759]svarggo vedantanisevanad  
 apavarggah | punar uttarakalam pratibhavata[760]  
 praññajatiyenavaisesikadina purusena hetvantarasya[761] [t. 367a.]

pratihetoh nidarsanena yad asya nityatvasadhanasamarthya  
 pratihetvanupadarsane[762]satyasit tat tadupadarsanena[763]utkilitam  
 apanitam iti | tani vastuni nityatvasampadah pracyavya, tams ca  
 tatpramanakan[764]purusan svarggapavarggasampadah pracyavya  
 sravanatvalaksano hetuh saktivaikalyat paritratum asakto  
 bhrastrarajya iva raja tapovanam gacchati svair eva  
 duscaraitar[765]iti kim atra vayam brumah? | tad evam upahasyaitasmin  
 pakse [s. 208a.] dosam upadarsayann aha -- purusapratibha ityadi |  
 yada hy apradarsitapratihetur hetur isyate tada purusapratibhakrtam  
 sadhanatvam abhyupagatam bhavati | tatas ca vastuto na kiñcit sadhanam  
 asadhanam va praptam | tatha hi -- yada pratihetur nopadarsyate tada  
 sadhanam, yada tupadarsyate tada na sadhanam iti  
 purusapratibhakrtam sadhanatvam ayatam iti | api ca --  
 apradarsitapratihetur hetur hetutve 'ngikriyamane vikalpadvayam -- kim  
 paramarthato hetus taddharmabhavi, uta 'taddharmabhaviti? | tatradyam  
 vikalpam adhikrtyaha -- sa ca hetur yo 'sau prathamam upadiyate | sa  
 yadi svabhavatah eva tasmin sadhyadharme satyeva bhavati ity evamsilo  
 'smad upavarnitapratibandhopagamat [t. 367b.] yadisyate tadakatham  
 anyathakriyeta hetvantarenataddharmabhavi katham kriyate? | na  
 kathañcit | kim karanam? | vastunam [s. 208b.] hetulaksananam  
 yah svabhavah -- `saty eva sadhyadharme bhavanatmakah` --  
 tadanyathabhavasya tadviparyayasya abhavad ubhayos ca  
 svasadhyadharmavinabhavitve {p. 220.1} svabhavata eva dharminy ekatra  
 tayor bhava viruddhav ubhau svabhavav ekasya syatam | na caikasya  
 viruddhau svabhavau sambhavatah, viruddhadharmadhyasena  
 tasyaikatvahaniprasangat | atha dvitiyo vikalpas tada ataddharmabhavica  
 asaty api sadhyadharme bhavanasilah pratibandhanabhyupagamat katham  
 anyada'pi apradarsitapratihetvavasthayam api sadhanamkasyacit? | naiva  
 tadapi sadhanam, na kevalam pradarsitapratihetvavasthayam iti |  
 upasamharann aha -- tasmad savabhavatah ityadi | yata evam  
 bhavanam svabhavo 'nyatha kartum na sakyate, viruddhobhayasvabhavas  
 caiko na sambhavati tasmad paramarthatah svena svena [s. 209.1a.]  
 sadhyenavinabhavinor yathoktalaksanayoh [t. 368a.]  
 karyasvabhavahetvoh tallaksanasya karyasvabhavalaksanasya  
 pratihetur asambhavad alaksanam ekasamkhyavivaksa  
 vivaksitaikasamkhyatvam laksanam na bhavati | kim karanam? ity  
 aha -- vyavacchedyabhavad iti | pratihetur hi vivaksitaikasamkhyatvasya  
 vyavacchedyo varnyate | sa ca pratihetuh svalaksanayuktayoh  
 karyasvabhavayor na bhavaty eveti katham taddhetulaksanam syad iti |  
 tad evam anayor dvayo rupayor yah sambhavo yathoktavinabhava 'sambhave  
 satiti rupantaropagame 'pi hetvabhasataiveti hetvabhasas tato 'para iti  
 ity asyartho vivrta iti | jñatatvanirakaranayaha -- jñanampunah  
 ityadi | abadhhitavisayatvam vivaksitaikasamkhyatvam ca  
 karyasvabhavahetvor evavinabhava sati badhapratihetvor asambhavad  
 vyavacchedyabhavatvena saty api lingadharmatve tallaksanam na  
 bhavaty uktam | jñanam tu jñatatvam, tasyaiva [s. 209.1b.]  
 bhavapratyayenabhidhanat | tatha hi -- jñanasabdapravrttinimittam

jñatatvam ucyate, tac ca jñanam eva, tadutpade sati jñata iti  
 vyavaharat | na ca tat lingasyatmarupam iti [t. 368b.] katham  
 lingalaksanam bhavisyati? | yady api vikalpapratibhasi  
 samanyakaro lingataya 'vasthapyate tathapi na jñanasya  
 lingadharmata | na hy asau svatantra eva lingam | yad aha --  
 vikalpabhedana {p. 221.1} svatantranam anvarthasrayanat  
 tatkalpitavisayada[766]rthapratipattav[767] anarthapratilambha eva syat  
 iti | tamad bahyavastupadanasyaivasya lingata 'vasthapyate |  
 sadhyasadhanasamkalpe vastudarsanahaneh[768]svalaksanasya  
 kvacidananvayac ca taddharmatam eva tv anusmaranto vikalpa  
 nanaikavyatirekan[769]samdarsayanto vastuni paramparaya pratibandhad  
 avisamvadakah karyadilingavyapadesanibandhanam cety uktaprayam |  
 na ca tasya karyader atmarupam [s. 209.2a.] jñatam | vikalpavabhasi  
 ca samanyakaro naiva vikalpasyatmabhutah, tasya nirupasya  
 vasturupavirodhat | tadrupasya ca vikalpapratibimbacakrasya  
 samanyatmatavirahat | yasmad abahyasyapi bahyataya  
 vyavasitasyananuyayino 'py anuyayitaya samanyamakatvam tathatve  
 casya vikalparupataya kutah? yada "ha -- jñanad avyatiriktamca  
 katham arthantaramvrajat? || tasman mithyavabhaso 'yam arthesv  
 ekatmatagrahah| [pv 3.70f.] iti | na jñanasya lingadharmata | etad eva  
 sadhayann aha -- kimrupad ityadi | kim atmakat hetor anumeyo 'rtho  
 jñatavyah iti cintayam prakrtayam pratipattuh pumso yad  
 avisamvadakam lingam tasya svarupam abhidhiyate sastrakaraih  
 [t. 369a.] yasya rupasya darsanadayam pratipatta ôyatra  
 tadrupasambhavah tat sadhanam tadrupavikalam asadhanamô iti  
 pravibhagena vyavasthapyat yat tatra sadhanatvena vyavasthapitam  
 tasyestarthasannidhanasampratyayat pravrttim avalambate | tatha,  
 etasmims ca nyaye [s. 209.2b.] vyavasthite yad asya lingasyatmarupam  
 tal laksanam bhavitum arhati paksadharmadivat na tu yat pararupam |  
 syad etad -- jñatasya lingasya sadhakatvad yuktaiva  
 sadhyasiddhyupayogino jñanasya lingalaksanatety ata aha --  
 pratipattijanmani ityadi | yady anumeyapratitijanmany upayujyate jñanam iti  
 tanmatrena lingasya laksanam isyate tada 'tiprasangah prapnoti  
 | tam evaha -- evampratipattijanmany upayogamatral lingalaksanatve  
 prameyasya arthasya purusasya {p. 222.1} pramatuh adi sabdat  
 samyogasamavayadinam alokamanaskaradinam lingalaksanatvam  
 bhavet | atra karanam aha -- na hi tesv api prameyadisû asatsu  
 lingini jñanam bhavati krtva | atra paro 'nistam apadayann  
 aha -- niscitagrahanamtarhi ityadi | yadi pararupatvaj jñanam  
 lingalaksanam na bhavati tada ca yad etadacaryena -- anumeye 'rtha  
 tattulye sadbhavo nastita'sati | nisciteti -- niscitagrahanam  
 krtam bhavatas cabhimatam [t. 369b.] tan na kartavyam | tatha hi --  
 niscayo hi lingasya pararupam eva | sa cet tallaksanam, jñanam kim  
 iti nesyate yato niscayo vijñanam eva tadvisesatvad asyeti |  
 siddhantavay aha -- na na kartavyam kintu kartavyam eva tasya [s. 210a.]  
 niscitagrahanasya lingarupapratipadanad anyarthatvat | tam  
 evanyarthatam darsayann aha -- sapaksavipaksayoh ityadi | pare hi

sapakse darsanamatrenasapakse cadarsanamatrato gamakam hetum  
icchanti | tesam naiva darsanamatrena sadhyasiddhau samartho hetur  
bhavatiti jñapanartham niscitagrahanam krtam | yatah sator  
vidyamanayor api darsanadarsanayor agamakatvam hetor drsyate `sa  
syamah, tatputratvat` ityadau | yata evam tena karanena sapakse  
bhavena vipakse sarvatrabhavavisistena 'sapakse ca  
sarvatrabhavana sapakse tadatmyatadutpattilaksanabhavavisistena  
gamako hetur ity asyarthasya jñapanartham laksanavakye  
niscitagrahanam krtam boddhavyam | etad uktam bhavati -- yav eva  
sapaksavipaksayoh bhavabhavau pratibandhasadhakapramanavrttya  
niscitau tabhyam eva hetur gamako bhavati, na tu  
yathakathañciddarsanamatrenety asyarthasya [s. 210b.] jñapanaya  
niscitagrahanam krtam iti | prakrtam upasamharann aha -- tena  
ityadi | yena visistayor bhavabhavayor eva khyapanaya  
niscitagrahanam krtam, na rupantarabhidhanaya, anatmarupasya [t.  
370a.] ca laksanata na yujyate, tena pararupam lingasya  
laksanam na bhavati | yatah tena jñanadina pararupena lingasya  
na kiñcid rupaviseso 'bhidhiyata iti | {p. 223.1} nanu ca pare 'pi  
sapaksavipaksayor bhavabhavabhyam gamakam hetum icchanti,  
darsanadarsane tu tayor eva sadhake, tat kim artham niscitagrahanam?  
iti, ata aha -- tau hi ityadi | yady api pare bhavabhavabhyam eva  
gamakam hetum icchanti tathapi sapaksa eva bhavo 'sapakse cabhava  
eveti bhavabhavau darsanadarsanamatrato vyavasthapayanti | na ca tatas  
tau tathavidhau sidhyatah, pratibandhavikalanam apy athanam kvacid  
bhavabhavayoh kathañciddarsanadarsanasambhavat | tasmad [s. 211a.]  
yau `hetoh sapakse eva bhavo 'sapakse cabhava eva` ity evam atmakau  
bhavabhavau tau tadbhavasya sadhakam yat pramanam  
tadatmyatadutpattisadhanavisayam tadvrttya boddhavyau | kutah?  
upayantarasyabhavav | tadanabhyupagame hi hetoh sapaksa eva bhavah  
sarvesam hetumatam bhavanam sadhyenanugamadarsane sati vipakse  
cabhava eva sadhyavikalanam sarvarthanam hetuviviktanam  
upalambhe sati syat | na caitad asarvadarsinah sambhavatiti | yata  
upayantaram nasti tena karanena tayor visistayor bhavabhavayoh  
pratipadanaya niscitasabdah prayukto laksane laksanakaeneti |  
nanu ca bhavabhavavacanamatrad eva pramanato niscayo labhyate anyatha  
tayor eva satta na prasidhyed iti, ata aha -- yady api ityadi | anumeye  
'rtha tat tulya sadbhavo nastita'sati | ity anenaiva  
sapaksasapaksayoh [t. 370b.] bhavabhavavacanamatrena  
niscitagrahananirapeksena tayor bhavabhavayor yat sadhanam  
pramanam tasya vrttir yady apy aksipyate | katham punar  
niscitagrahanam antarena bhavabhavavacanamatratas tadvrtteh  
aksepah? ity aha -- anyatha yadi tatsadhanapramanavrttir  
naksipyeta, [s. 211b.] tada tayor eva sapaksavipaksayor eva  
bhavabhavayor ya satta svarupavyavastha tasya aprasiddheh | kasmad  
aprasiddhih? ity aha -- jñanasya upalabdher ya satta utpattih  
tannibandhanatvaj jñeyasya bhavabhavalaksanasya sattavyavasthayah  
svarupavyavasthiteh | na hy upalambham antarena svata evarthah {p.

224.1 } sidhyanti, sarvasya sarvasiddhiprasangat | tasmad idam  
 evamrupam naivamrupam iti tadakarajñānodayad eva vyavasthapyate |  
 yata evam tasmāt sarvatra sastre loke va jñeyasattavyavasthaiva  
 niscitagrahanam vina 'pi tatsadhanam tatsattadhanam pramanam  
 akarsati aksipatiti | kiñ ca, pararthatvac ca sastrapranayanasya  
 tatsadhanapramanavrttir aksipyata iti sambandhah | kidrsam  
 punas tacchastrapranayanam yat parartharupataya  
 svavyavasthapitajñeyasattadhanam pramanam aksipati? ity aha --  
 trirupamlingamvahasamvadakamprapakam [t. 371a.]  
 vañcitasarthasyeti | yadi namaivamrupam parartham  
 sastrapranayanam tathapi katham tat sadhanapramanavrttim  
 aksipatity aha -- tadrupam tasya lingasya trirupasya rupam  
 svabhavam sastroktam ye pratipattaro na vidanti, na tesam tatas  
 trirupal lingac chastroktad vañcite 'rthe pravrttir bhavati,  
 ajñātasarthasya [s. 212a.] jñapakasya svasattamatrena  
 pravartakatvabhavat | yata evam iti tasmāt paropalaksanatvad eva  
 paresam jñapakatvad eva pravarttake trirupalinge jñanam siddham  
 iti yady api niscitagrahanam atiricyate tathapi tav eva lingasya  
 sapaksasapaksayor bhavabhavau visistau sastroktau `sapaksa eva  
 bhavo 'sapakse cabhava eva` ity evamrupau kecinnaiyayika  
 prabhrtayah, pare darsanadarsanamatre -- ye darsanadarsane  
 pratibandhasadhake na bhavatah -- tanmatrena vyavasthapayanti yata  
 eva[770] iti tasmāt tesam vadinam nisedhartho 'yam laksane  
 niscitasabdah prayuktaacaryenasmabhis cabhyupagata iti | yadi tu  
 paravipratipattih na syat tada naivasau prayujyeteti | kim iti punar  
 darsanadarsanabhyam bhavabhavavisayabhyam  
 sapaksa[sapaksayoh visistau bhavabhavav anvayavyatirekatmakau  
 [t. 371b.] nesyeta ity aha -- sator api ityadi saty api kvacit sapakse  
 bhavadarsane hetoh kvacic casapakse 'bhavadarsane `sa syamah,  
 tatputratvat` ityadav anvayavyatirekayoh samsayat | tatha hi --  
 anvayo nama sarvatra saty eva sadhye hetor {p. 225.1} bhavo vyaptya  
 casati sadhye hetor abhavo vyatirekah | na ca kvacit sati sadhye [s.  
 212b.] hetor bhavadarsane 'pi tanmatrena tathabhavah sarvatra bhavati,  
 apratibaddhasvabhavanam sahabhavaniyama 'bhavat | tatha kvacit  
 sadhyabhimatasyabhavate saty abhavadarsane 'pi hetoh sarvatra tadabhavate  
 'vasyam abhava, tadanayat tasya tannivrttau niyamena nivrttyabhavat  
 | tasmāt pratibandhaprasadhakapramanavrttyaiva yathoktau  
 sapaksasapaksayoh bhavabhavau sidhyatah nanyatheti  
 vipratipattinirartham eva niscitagrahanam krtam ity upadarsayann  
 aha -- tasmāt ityadi | asmabhih ityacaryakrte niscitagrahane  
 'nyatrasmakam abhimatatvat asmabhih ity aha | tad evam  
 vipratipattinirartham niscitagrahanam, asatyam tu vipratipattau tan  
 na kartavyam eveti pratipadya ata eva nyayat jñatatvam rupantaram na  
 bhavati [t. 372a.] darsayann aha -- yato 'pi ityadi | prthag atah  
 iti paksadharmatvades trairupyat | kutah? | tenaiva  
 trairupyavacanenaiva tatsadhanapramanaksepatah avagatatvat  
 pratipannatvad iti | kimvat? upanayarthavat paksadharmatvat iti | yatha

paksadharmatvavacanenaiva hetor upanayasyartha 'vagatas tasya dharmini  
 hetoh sadbhavapradarsanatmakatvat, paksadharmavacanasya ca  
 tadrupatvat tatah prthagupanayo [s. 213a.] rupantaram na bhavati;  
 tatha trairupyat jñanam, tadvacanenaivavagatatvad iti | atra paro  
 'nistam apadayann aha -- anvayavyatirekayor api ityadi | yadi  
 trairupyavacanenaiva samarthyaj jñanam labhyata iti tat tatah prthag  
 na vaktavyam hanta tarhi anvayat prthag vyatireko na vaktavyah vyatirekac  
 ca prthagadvayah | kim karanam? | ekasyanvayasya vyatirekasya va  
 prayogad ubhayasya gateh | krtam ca tayoh prthagvacanam, tatha  
 jñatavasyapi trairupyad gamyamanasyapi prthagvacanam kartavyam iti  
 | siddhantavady aha -- na, hetoh ityadi | nanvayavyatirekayor na  
 prthaktvam kintu bhinnarupataiva | tatha hi -- anvayo hetoh {p. 226.1}  
 sapakse bhava ucyate, vyatirekah punar abhavo 'sapakse | na ca tau  
 parasparam aksipatah [t. 372b.] parasparam antarbhavato  
 vidhipratishedharupayor bhinnasvabhavatvat | na ca yo yato  
 bhinnasvabhavah sa tatrantarbhuto yukta | nanu ca yady  
 anvayavyatirekayor bhinnarupata katham tarhi trairupam lingam ucyate?  
 | na hi parasparabhinnav atmanav evasya yujyate,  
 svabhavabhedalaksanatvad vastubhedasya | naisa dosah, yato yatha  
 'nvayavyatirekau [s. 213b.] vyavasthapyete na va nayo(-pyete tatha tayo)r  
 anantarbhava ucyate nanyatha | katham caitau vavasthapyete? |  
 vyavrttikrtam bheda upadaya | tatha canayor bhinnarupataiva |  
 vyavrttibhede 'pi ca paramarthato bhedo nastity ekam lingam  
 trirupam ity ucyate iti | katham tarhi praguktam[771]`nanayor arthah  
 kascid bheda, anyatra prayogabhedad` iti? ata aha -- ekamvakyam  
 ityadi | anvayamukhena vyatirekamukhena va prayuktam ekam vakyam ubhayam  
 anvayam vyatirekam ca bhinnalaksanam eva gamayatity ucyate 'smabhir  
 naiko 'rthah svabhavo dvitiasyocyate, parasparabhinnayor  
 evaikavyartharupatvat | atra para aha -- natu(nu) tatraiva ityadi |  
 ayam abhiprayah -- laksanavakyapratipaditav anvayavyatirekav  
 asritya parasparantarbhavascodyate | sa ca vidyata[772]eva | tatha hi --  
 `tatraiva bhavah` ity atra laksanavakye tadarthataya[773]tadabhava  
 'bhavo gamyate; `atadabhava 'vayam abhavah` iti [t. 373a.] catra  
 `tadbhave bhavah` | na hy asati pratibandha ekabhava 'parasyabhavah |  
 pratibandhas ca tadatmyatadutpattibhyam tadbhave bhavarupa eva |  
 tatas caikenaiiva sapaksasapaksyor bhavabhavapratipadakena [s. 214a.]  
 prativisistena laksanavakyenobhayagater dvitiyavacanam na  
 kartavyam iti | tatha caikavyarthantarbhavad bhinnasvabhavata 'py  
 anayor durllabha | tatas ca yaduktam `anvayavyatirekayor api tarhi na  
 prthaktvam iti` tat tadavastham eveti | {p. 227.1} siddhantavady aha --  
 vacanam etad `tatraiva bhavah` ityadirupam ubhayamaksipati  
 pratipadayati | kutah? | samarthyad ubhayapratipadanasaktasya? | niyamas  
 vyapakasya `sapaksa eva bhavo 'sapakse cabhava eva` iti  
 savadharanasya dvitiyaksepanantariyakatvat  
 dvitiyapratipadanantariyakatvat | na ca  
 tavataikavyapratipadanamatrenobhayor ekasvabhavata  
 bhinnasvabhavanam apy athanam ekavakyaena pratipadanat | ekenaiiva ca

laksanavakyenobhayagatav api yat prthaabhidhanam tat  
prayoganiyamartham | sadharmyaprayoge [t. 373b.] vaidharma(rmya)vacanam na  
karttavyam, vaidharmyaprayoge ca sadharmyavacanam iti na punar  
ekabhidhanenanavagatasya rupantarasya pratipadanartham | na ca tatha  
trairupyavacanena jñananibandhanena jñeyasattavyavasthaya  
paropalaksanathena ca sastrapranayanenasritajñanasyaiva  
trairupyasya [s. 214b.] pratipadanal labdhasya jñanasya punarvacane na  
kiñcit prayojanam astiti nasya prthagvacanam yuktam iti | syanmatam --  
kevalav api tarhy ekavakyarthanantarbhutau parasparam 'bhinnasvabhavau  
bhavisyatah tata evaikavakyarthantarbhavad ity ata aha -- na  
punahkevalau ekavakyarthanapeksau tadantarbhavamatrena  
sapaksasapaksayoh bhavabhavau parasparam aksipato 'ntarbhavatah  
bhinnarupanam apy arthanam ekavakyantarbhavadarsanat | nanu ca  
niyamavantav api bhavabhavau kevalav eva, tayoh parasparaksepe  
kevalayor api tatprasanga ity ata aha -- niyamavantau ca  
savadharanavakyapratipaditau na kevalau kintu sahitav eva | kutah? |  
niyamasya savadharanasya vakyasya ubhayarupatvat  
bhavabhavapratipadanatmakatvat | tad evam savadharanena [t. 374a.]  
vakyena naiva kevalo 'nvayo vyatireko va 'bhidhiyate | tadantarbhavat tu  
dvitiyagatih kintu parasparanantarbhutav eva sahitav ekena  
vakyenabhidhiyeta iti pratipadyopasamharann aha -- tasmad tatraiva [s.  
215a.] sapaksa eva bhava {p. 228.1} ity anena vakyena na sapakse bhava  
evocyate | kim tarhi? | asapakse 'bhavo 'pi, tatha cetarenapy  
asapakse 'bhava eveti vacanena nabhava eva kevala ucyate kintu sapakse  
bhavo 'pi, yena kevalavacanena bhavo 'bhavo va tadatmakataya dvitiyam  
aksiped yato 'nayoh prthagvacanam na syat | tasmad yada  
'nvayavyatirekau bhavabhavav abhipretau tada tau bhinnarupav eveti  
katham tayoh na prthaktvam? | atha niyamavata vakyenabhihitau  
tadaikavakyad evobhayagateh prthagvacanam na karttavyam eva | tat tu  
krtam napratipannapratipattaye kintu prayoganiyamartham ity uktam etad  
iti | syanmatam -- yatha 'nvayavyatirekau bhavabhavalaksanau na  
parasparatmakau tatas ca tayoh parasparato rupantaravtam, evam  
paropalaksanasastrapratipaditau trailaksanyad bhidyata eva  
jñanam, na tatrantarbhutam, tato rupantaram bhavisyatity ata [t.  
374b.] aha -- naivam, yatha 'nvayavyatirekau bhavabhavalaksanau  
parasparam anantarbhutau, na tatha jñanam  
paropalaksanasastrapratipadite trailaksanye 'nantarbhutam |  
kutah? | paropalaksanat -- pare upalaksyante [s. 215b.]  
upalaksana(nam) trairupyavisayam pratitim karyante yena  
sastrena tato yat trailaksanyam pratiyate agrhitajñanam  
tasmad avyatirekad agrhitajñane trailaksanye 'ntarbhavad iti  
yavat, iti tasman na laksanantaram trairupyad iti | tad ayam atra  
samudayarthah -- yadi jñatatvam jñanasabdapravrttinimittam  
uktena prakarena jñanam evocyate tada tallimgasyanatmabhutam iti na  
tallaksanam | athavi(pi) jñanapeksah karmabhavo jñatatvam ucyate  
tada 'pi jñeyasattavyavasthaya jñanasattanibandhanatvat  
trairupyavyavasthaiva tatsattavyavasthapakam jñanam aksipati | tatas

tadapekso 'pi karmabhavo 'nuktasiddha iti na tadvacanam prthakkartavyam  
| tatha paropalaksanarthasatrapratipaditagrhitaññanat  
trailaksanyad avyati rekad iti | tad evam abadhita visayatvadikam  
rupatrayam nirakrtya nigamayann aha -- tasman na  
hetuhsadlaksanah | [t. 375a.] kim tarhi? | trailaksanya eveti  
|

{p. 229.1} imam ksatasesakutarkamargam,  
munisarad dhantannayapradipam |  
vitatya punyam yaduparjitam tat,  
param visuddhim jagato vidheyat ||

[s. 216a.] hetubindutika[774]samapta |

.....  
.....  
.....  
..... ma yatata ima ya tadrupa bala (?) tribhuvanasya  
hitaya sasvat | narasya setoh do... ..tathagatamatasya nibodhayitri ||  
2 ||

..... 74 marga(rgga)sira vadi 7 ravau | mamgalam mahasrih ||

na guror upadesam agrahit bubudhe vastu tato ... .. dhih | yatato sma na  
tasya vrddhaye na parisanditum apy aparayat || [1 ||]  
jivatmakam candramasam ca tejah krtaspadam tasya tai ...t |  
tad eva sakta ...tha paratra citra hi visvaprakrti...nah || 2 ||

he! rohiniramana! sarvakalaniketa!  
tarapate! rajaninatha! sudhanidhana!  
kadambarirasagunesu ni... .. va --  
matmanam arpitasariram anusmarendoh || 3 ||

sribrahmanagacche pam- abhayakumarasya hetubindutarkah ||

\_\_\_\_\_notes\_\_\_\_\_

[728] -yam api anupalambhat -- t. [729] niskasya yatah -- t. [730]  
hetoh [731] sadhya- [732] punah tadsena he- -- t. [733]  
asamarthyapratir iti -- t. [734] anupalambhat -- t. [735]  
-pratyayasadbhave -- t. [736] pratibandhat vai- -- t. [737] nopadanam -- t.  
[738] nopa- -- t. [739] iti kutah -- t. [740] sadhyam apy asadhyam  
asadhyam api sadhyam pare prahuh [741] -di sandarsa- -- t. [742] hetor  
atmano sa- -- t. [743] iti manyate -- t. [744] taddarsanam -- t. [745] {? --  
s. p. xxv, suddhipatrakam: iti | ta- : iti -- ta} [746] this verse is omitted  
in the t. [747] pratipattuh [748] {? -- s. p. xxv, suddhipatrakam: iti | ta-  
: iti -- ta} [749] ni- -- na. t. [750] -carya puhyapadaih -- pu. [751]  
prthakkurvan -- na. [752] idam ityadi- -- pu. [753] yadacarya- -- pu.  
[754] tadaivam -- pu. [755] gurum -- pu. [756] -yam upe- -- pu. [757] -yam  
asa- -- pu. [758] -dhyata- -- na. t. [759] -tradyanu- -- na. t. [760]  
prati-bhavata -- t. [761] -sena akrtakatvad he- -- t. [762]  
krtakatvadi- [763] tadu- -- pu. t. [764] -kat -- pu. [765]

duscestitaih -- na. [766] tair vikalpaih kalpito yo 'sau visayo  
'vagru(?)rupo na dhumatvadih [767] vahnitvadi [768]  
vastudarsanapravrta (?) [769] nanabhutanam yo vastavavyatireka  
ekasya ca vyavrttiparikalpitah tam darsyantah [770] evam -- t. [771]  
p. 74,18-21 [772] vidyate -- t. [773] tatraivety avadharanasya tadathitaya  
[774] -tika brahmanarcatena vivrta sama- -- t.

— Arcata: Hetubindutika (commentary on Dharmakīrti's Hetubindu) (Academic edition — see source file header)